



**HAL**  
open science

# Graded loospaces in mixed characteristics and de Rham-Witt algebra

Ludovic Monier

► **To cite this version:**

Ludovic Monier. Graded loospaces in mixed characteristics and de Rham-Witt algebra. Algebraic Geometry [math.AG]. Université Paul Sabatier - Toulouse III, 2022. English. NNT : 2022TOU30117 . tel-03848045

**HAL Id: tel-03848045**

**<https://theses.hal.science/tel-03848045v1>**

Submitted on 10 Nov 2022

**HAL** is a multi-disciplinary open access archive for the deposit and dissemination of scientific research documents, whether they are published or not. The documents may come from teaching and research institutions in France or abroad, or from public or private research centers.

L'archive ouverte pluridisciplinaire **HAL**, est destinée au dépôt et à la diffusion de documents scientifiques de niveau recherche, publiés ou non, émanant des établissements d'enseignement et de recherche français ou étrangers, des laboratoires publics ou privés.



# THÈSE

En vue de l'obtention du  
**DOCTORAT DE L'UNIVERSITÉ DE TOULOUSE**  
Délivré par l'Université Toulouse 3 - Paul Sabatier

---

Présentée et soutenue par  
**Ludovic MONIER**

Le 30 juin 2022

**Espaces de lacets gradués en caractéristique mixte et algèbre de  
de Rham-Witt**

---

Ecole doctorale : **EDMITT - Ecole Doctorale Mathématiques, Informatique et  
Télécommunications de Toulouse**

Spécialité : **Mathématiques et Applications**

Unité de recherche :  
**IMT : Institut de Mathématiques de Toulouse**

Thèse dirigée par  
**Bertrand TOEN et Marco ROBALO**

Jury

M. Carlos SIMPSON, Rapporteur  
M. Nick ROZENBLYUM, Rapporteur  
M. Mauro PORTA, Examineur  
Mme Wieslawa NIZIOL, Examinatrice  
M. Joost NUITEN, Examineur  
M. Frédéric DÉGLISE, Examineur  
M. Bertrand TOEN, Directeur de thèse  
M. Marco ROBALO, Co-directeur de thèse

Graded loopspaces in mixed characteristics and de  
Rham-Witt algebra

*Ludovic MONIER*

July 23, 2022

# Acknowledgements

Words are not enough to thank my PhD advisor, Bertrand Toën. I am indebted to him for his constant help and support during this arduous years, for his unwavering kindness and for his  $\infty$ -patience when answering even the most useless and naive questions I could ask. Working and learning under his supervision has been a pleasure and an honor !

I am very thankful for Marco Robalo's help through this thesis. Working with him has taught me a lot and I have truly enjoyed the many discussions we have had regarding various aspects of derived geometry.

I am also very grateful to Benjamin Hennion and Pavel Safronov for helpful suggestions regarding linear stacks, to Mauro Porta for noticing some gaps in the proof of a proposition and to Joan Bellier-Millès for his detailed exposition of the theory of Koszul duality for linear plus quadratic algebras. I also want to thank David Kern for many interesting conversations on derived geometry and helpful insights he has given me. And finally, I am grateful to Carlos Simpson and Nick Rozenblyum for agreeing to be reviewers for this thesis.

~ ~ ~

*J'aimerais remercier ma famille pour son soutien et son amour toutes ces années de thèse. Je remercie chaleureusement mon père qui a été mon premier et meilleur professeur de mathématiques : mon goût et ma curiosité pour les sciences ne se seraient peut-être jamais développés sans tous ces calculs d'aires ou de dérivées au restaurant. Je suis très reconnaissant de ma mère dont le soutien est sans limite et qui a toujours su m'encourager à me dépasser dans mon quotidien et dans mes études. Je tiens à remercier mon frère pour des milliers de moments de complicité, de jeu ou de discussions sur tout ce qui peut exister dans ce monde et bien plus encore.*

*Je remercie, du fond du coeur, ma Louloute : qui m'a encouragé déjà plusieurs années et qui a supporté notre quotidien si studieux pendant la rédaction de la thèse. Merci à Elena, ma sœur de thèse, pour m'avoir aidé à comprendre le monde de la recherche et l'univers de la fac.*

*Et enfin, je souhaite mentionner les professeurs qui m'ont passionné dans ma jeunesse : Monsieur Petit, qui m'a réellement transmis un réel goût et respect pour les mathématiques. Et Monsieur Tosel, qui est le plus brillant pédagogue que j'ai connu, tant par son humanité que par son choix de mots si intelligents pour transmettre son savoir.*

## Abstract

In this thesis, we study a variation of the graded loop space construction for mixed graded derived schemes endowed with a Frobenius lift. We develop a theory of derived Frobenius lifts on a derived stack which are homotopy theoretic analogues of  $\delta$ -structures for commutative rings. This graded loop space construction is the first step towards a definition of the de Rham-Witt complex for derived schemes.

In this context, a loop is given by an action of the "crystalline circle", which is a formal analogue of the topological circle, endowed with its natural endomorphism given by multiplication by  $p$ . In this language, a derived Dieudonné complex can be seen as a graded module endowed with an action of the crystalline circle.

We also develop a theory of saturation of a derived Dieudonné complex which coincides with the one previously defined for  $p$ -torsion-free commutative rings. We include a short section on the study of graded functions of linear stacks where we prove that the 1-weighted functions on a linear stack recover the quasi-coherent sheaf defining the stack, under mild assumptions. We also give a full description of graded functions on a linear stack when working in characteristic zero.

Finally, we give many directions for further developments regarding graded loop spaces and Frobenius lifts. More specifically, we outline a theory of symplectic forms based on our construction of the de Rham-Witt complex and similarly, a theory of Dieudonné foliations using derived Frobenius lifts.

# Contents

<b>I</b>	<b>Introduction</b>	<b>6</b>
I.1	De Rham cohomology . . . . .	6
I.2	Crystalline cohomology . . . . .	7
I.3	De Rham-Witt complex . . . . .	8
I.4	Witt vectors, $\delta$ -rings and Frobenius lifts . . . . .	10
I.5	Derived geometry and cohomology theories . . . . .	11
I.6	Content of the thesis . . . . .	13
I.6.1	Frobenius lifts and graded loopspaces . . . . .	13
I.6.2	Graded functions on graded stacks . . . . .	19
I.6.3	Notations . . . . .	20
<b>II</b>	<b>Categorical notions</b>	<b>21</b>
II.1	$\infty$ -categories . . . . .	21
II.2	Lax and colax fixed points . . . . .	22
II.3	Objects with endomorphisms . . . . .	23
II.4	Nerve and conerve constructions . . . . .	24
II.5	Simplicial sets . . . . .	25
II.6	Chain complexes . . . . .	25
II.7	Graded mixed chain complexes . . . . .	26
II.8	The bar construction . . . . .	27
<b>III</b>	<b>Reminders on algebra</b>	<b>27</b>
III.1	Simplicial and cosimplicial rings . . . . .	27
III.1.1	Simplicial algebras . . . . .	27
III.1.2	Cosimplicial algebras . . . . .	28
III.1.3	Dold-Kan correspondance . . . . .	29
III.2	$\delta$ -structures . . . . .	30
III.3	The ring of Witt vectors . . . . .	30

<b>IV Preliminaries in derived geometry</b>	<b>33</b>
IV.1 Stacks and derived stacks . . . . .	33
IV.2 $\mathcal{O}$ -modules and quasi-coherent sheaves . . . . .	34
IV.3 Construction of derived stacks . . . . .	36
IV.4 Postnikov towers . . . . .	37
IV.5 Functions on a derived stack . . . . .	38
IV.6 Affine stacks . . . . .	38
IV.7 Cotangent complex and deformation theory . . . . .	39
IV.8 Group actions . . . . .	42
IV.9 Graded and filtered objects . . . . .	42
IV.10 Graded stacks . . . . .	43
IV.11 Line bundles and graded modules . . . . .	45
IV.12 The graded circle . . . . .	46
<b>V Graded function on linear stacks</b>	<b>48</b>
V.1 Adjoint of the linear stack functor . . . . .	49
V.2 The equivalence . . . . .	49
V.3 General weights . . . . .	52
<b>VI Overview of de Rham and crystalline cohomology</b>	<b>54</b>
VI.1 Crystalline cohomology . . . . .	54
VI.2 De Rham-Witt complex . . . . .	55
VI.3 De Rham Witt from Bhatt and Lurie . . . . .	57

<b>VII Graded loopspaces in mixed characteristics</b>	<b>60</b>
VII.1 Frobenius lift structures . . . . .	60
VII.1.1 Classical and derived Frobenius lifts . . . . .	60
VII.1.2 Derived Witt functor . . . . .	64
VII.1.3 Modules on an algebra endowed with a Frobenius lift . . . . .	66
VII.2 Mixed graded Dieudonné complexes and algebras . . . . .	67
VII.2.1 The graded circle . . . . .	67
VII.2.2 Mixed graded Dieudonné complexes . . . . .	70
VII.2.3 Mixed graded Dieudonné algebras . . . . .	71
VII.2.4 Graded loopspace . . . . .	75
VII.3 Comparison theorems . . . . .	79
VII.3.1 Mixed structures classification : the non-Dieudonné case . . . . .	79
VII.3.2 Mixed structures classification : the Dieudonné case . . . . .	92
VII.3.3 De Rham-Witt complex . . . . .	96
VII.4 Saturation . . . . .	98
VII.4.1 The décalage functor . . . . .	98
VII.4.2 Saturated Dieudonné algebra . . . . .	99
<b>VIII Future perspectives</b>	<b>100</b>
VIII. Improvements . . . . .	100
VIII. Symplectic forms . . . . .	105
VIII. Foliations . . . . .	107
<b>Appendices</b>	<b>110</b>
<b>A Categorical results</b>	<b>110</b>
<b>B Geometrical results</b>	<b>110</b>



# I Introduction

## I.1 De Rham cohomology

De Rham cohomology is a cohomology theory offering a purely algebraic construction, based on differential forms, which recovers the Betti cohomology of a smooth algebraic variety of characteristic zero. Precisely, the algebraic de Rham cohomology groups  $H_{DR}^*(X/\mathbb{C})$  are isomorphic to the singular cohomology groups with complex coefficients of the underlying complex manifold  $X(\mathbb{C})$  when  $X$  is a smooth complex algebraic variety. When  $X$  is the affine scheme  $Spec(A)$ , the de Rham complex is based on the  $A$ -module  $\Omega_{A/k}$  of Kähler differentials associated to  $A$ . This module represents the functor of derivations :

$$Der_k(A, M) := Hom_{A-Mod}(\Omega_{A/k}, M) \cong Hom_{CRing_{k/A}}(A, A \oplus M)$$

The universal property of the Kähler module defines the universal differential

$$d : A \rightarrow \Omega_{A/k}$$

which extends to a chain complex

$$\Omega_{A/k}^0 \xrightarrow{d} \Omega_{A/k}^1 \xrightarrow{d} \Omega_{A/k}^2 \xrightarrow{d} \dots$$

where  $\Omega_{A/k}^k := \Lambda_A^k \Omega_{A/k}$ . The algebraic de Rham cohomology  $H_{DR}^*(X/k)$  is then defined as the hypercohomology of the de Rham complex.

The HKR theorem, originally proven in [HKR62], connects de Rham forms and Hochschild cohomology by giving functorial isomorphisms

$$\Omega_{A/k}^i \cong HH^i(A)$$

for a smooth commutative  $k$ -algebra  $A$  and  $k$  a field of characteristic zero. The de Rham cohomology is not as well-behaved for non-smooth algebras : it needs to be replaced by a derived variant using the cotangent complex  $\mathbb{L}_{A/k}$  instead of Kähler differentials. The comparison between de Rham complex and Hochschild cohomology is recovered for arbitrary algebras  $A$  over a field of zero characteristic, see [TV09]. In fact, we get an equivalence of commutative differential graded algebras

$$DR(A) = Sym_A(\mathbb{L}_{A/k}[1]) \simeq HH(A) = A \otimes_{A \otimes_k^L A}^L A$$

In characteristic zero, the equivalence of  $\infty$ -categories

$$\epsilon - cdga \simeq S^1 - SCR$$

between graded mixed algebras and  $S^1$ -equivariant simplicial algebras identifies the mixed structure on  $Sym_A(\mathbb{L}_{X/k}[1])$ , given by the de Rham differential, and the circle action on

$$A^{S^1} \simeq A \otimes_{A \otimes_k^L A}^L A$$

These observations rely heavily on  $\infty$ -categorical notions, such as derived tensor products of simplicial rings or cotensorization of a simplicial ring by a space. We will use derived geometry in this thesis to formulate and prove our results. The de Rham algebra

$$DR(A) = \text{Sym}_A(\mathbb{L}_{A/k}[1])$$

has been central in the study of notions and theorems imported from differential geometry to the world of algebraic geometry or derived geometry. It is used to define shifted symplectic forms in order to study deformation quantization in [CPTVV] and it also appears in the definition of foliations in [TV20]. Using the language of derived geometry, the de Rham algebra can be described as a mapping stack from a derived stack called the graded circle  $S_{gr}^1$  :

$$\mathbf{Map}(S_{gr}^1, \text{Spec}(A)) \simeq \text{Spec}(\text{Sym}_A(\mathbb{L}_{A/k}[1]))$$

The graded circle  $S_{gr}^1$  is a formal version of the topological circle  $S^1$  which has a canonical grading, see Definition IV.12.3 and [MRT20] for details. By analogy with the circle  $S^1$ , a mapping stack from the graded circle  $S_{gr}^1$  will be called a graded loop space.

The main purpose of this thesis is to find a similar description of the de Rham-Witt complex, as a graded loop space in the appropriate category.

## I.2 Crystalline cohomology

Crystalline cohomology was born to fill a gap in the theory of  $l$ -adic cohomologies for algebraic varieties over a field of characteristic  $p$ . When  $l \neq p$ ,  $l$ -adic cohomology is a well-behaved Weil cohomology theory, but it is badly behaved for  $l = p$ . Initially, an analog of  $l$ -adic cohomology for  $l = p$  was motivated by the Riemann hypothesis for algebraic varieties.

When  $X$  is a smooth and proper algebraic variety over  $\mathbb{F}_p$ , the zeta function of  $X$  is given by the formal series

$$Z(X, t) := \exp \left( \sum_{n \geq 1} \text{Card}(X(\mathbb{F}_{p^n})) \frac{t^n}{n} \right) \in 1 + t\mathbb{Z}[[t]]$$

Pulling back to the algebraic closure of  $\mathbb{F}_p$ ,  $\bar{X}$  admits an action of the Frobenius  $Fr$  and we can identify fixed points of  $Fr^n$  with  $\mathbb{F}_{p^n}$ -points of  $X$ . To show the function  $Z(X, -)$  is rational using the Lefschetz fixed points formula, we need a sufficiently well-behaved cohomology theory for varieties over a finite field which takes value in a finite dimensional vector space over a field of characteristic zero.

Grothendieck's idea for a definition of such a cohomology theory was as follow. Let  $X$  be a smooth proper scheme over a perfect field  $k$  of positive characteristic  $p$ . A natural candidate for the ring of coefficients of this cohomology theory is the ring of Witt vectors  $W(k)$ . If  $X$  lifts to a smooth proper scheme  $\tilde{X}$  over  $W(k)$ , taking the

hypercohomology of the de Rham complex of  $\tilde{X}$  over  $W(k)$  is independent of the lift. This definition, although allowing easy computations for well-behaved schemes, is not satisfactory and does not define a cohomology theory for a large class of schemes.

So as to give an intrinsic definition, the notion of divided powers of an ideal in a ring was used by Berthelot to define crystalline cohomology in [Ber74]. He introduced a ringed site of divided power thickenings over the Zariski site. Cohomology of the structural sheaf defines crystalline cohomology. This powerful approach to build a cohomology theory allowed for easy functorial properties, and a similar type of construction was used more recently by Bhatt and Scholze to define a more general cohomology theory for  $p$ -adic schemes called prismatic cohomology, see [BS22].

### I.3 De Rham-Witt complex

The definition of the de Rham-Witt complex was motivated by the study of the Hodge filtration on crystalline cohomology. The de Rham complex being endowed with a natural filtration, the associated de Rham cohomology acquires a canonical filtration called the Hodge filtration. However, when defining crystalline cohomology of a smooth scheme as de Rham cohomology of a smooth lift to Witt vectors, the canonical filtration is dependant on the chosen lift. The de Rham-Witt complex bridges this gap as it is endowed with a canonical "slope" filtration. Illusie introduced the de Rham-Witt complex  $W_n\Omega_X^\bullet$  in [Ill79]. This complex was defined as an initial object in a category of elements having the same structure as the de Rham complex and also the structure naturally arising on Witt vectors. Such elements are called pro- $V$ -complex, they are given by families of commutative differential graded  $W_n(k)$ -algebras endowed with a Verschiebung map  $V$  and a Frobenius morphism  $F$  satisfying compatibility conditions. A natural element in this category is  $\Omega_{W_n(X)}^\bullet$ , the de Rham complex of the Witt vectors, therefore there is a canonical map

$$\Omega_{W_n(X)}^\bullet \rightarrow W_n\Omega_X^\bullet$$

As the category of pro- $V$ -complexes is modeled from the properties of  $\Omega_{W_n(X)}^\bullet$ . The de Rham-Witt complex  $W_n\Omega_X^\bullet$  can be thought of as applying a left adjoint functor to  $\Omega_{W_n(X)}^\bullet$ , that is taking quotients and completion procedures. We will denote  $W_n\Omega_X^\bullet$  the limit of the tower  $W\Omega_X^\bullet$ , we will call it the de Rham-Witt complex of  $X$ .

The construction of the de Rham-Witt complex has being recently revisited by Bhatt, Lurie and Matthew in [BLM22]. In this paper, the authors give a simplified construction of this complex and we will review the main definitions and some of the results which motivated this thesis.

**Definition I.3.1.** A Dieudonné complex  $(M, d, F)$  is a cochain complex of abelian groups  $(M, d)$  and  $F$  a morphism of graded abelian groups  $F : M \rightarrow M$  such that

$$dF = pFd$$

The category of Dieudonné complexes is denoted **DC**.

Following [BLM22], a Dieudonné algebra  $(A, d, F)$  is given by  $(A, d)$  a commutative differential graded algebra and  $F : A \rightarrow A$  is a morphism of graded rings satisfying compatibilities analogous to the ones defining a Dieudonné complex.

Morphisms between Dieudonné algebras are ring morphisms compatible with differentials and Frobenius structures. This defines the category of Dieudonné algebras, which we denote  $\mathbf{DA}$ .

Forgetting the multiplication defines the forgetful functor  $\mathbf{DA} \rightarrow \mathbf{DC}$ . The following construction defines what we may call the de Rham complex of a  $p$ -torsion-free ring endowed with a Frobenius lift.

Let  $R$  be a  $p$ -torsion-free commutative ring and  $\phi : R \rightarrow R$  a classical Frobenius lift. Then there is a unique ring morphism  $F : \Omega_R^\bullet \rightarrow \Omega_R^\bullet$  such that

- $F(x) = \phi(x)$  for  $x \in R = \Omega_R^0$ .
- $F(dx) = x^{p-1}dx + d\left(\frac{\phi(x)-x^p}{p}\right)$  for  $x \in R$ .

In this case,  $(\Omega_R^\bullet, d, F)$  is a Dieudonné algebra.

The main purpose of this thesis is to give a geometrical interpretation of these complexes in terms of graded loopspaces, which will give a generalization of this proposition for  $R$  a non-necessarily  $p$ -torsion-free simplicial algebra. The de Rham complex has the following universal property, which we will generalize.

Let  $R$  be a  $p$ -torsion-free commutative ring and  $\phi : R \rightarrow R$  be a classical Frobenius lift. For  $A$  a  $p$ -torsion-free Dieudonné algebra, the construction given before defines a functorial bijection

$$\text{Hom}_{\mathbf{DA}}(\Omega_R^\bullet, A) \xrightarrow{\sim} \text{Hom}_{Fr}(R, A^0)$$

where  $\text{Hom}_{Fr}(R, A^0)$  is the set of morphisms  $R \rightarrow A^0$  compatible with Frobenius structures.

In this thesis, we have generalized the previous constructions to simplicial rings with a Frobenius lift. The  $\infty$ -category of simplicial rings with a Frobenius lift being a "derived enhancement" of the 1-category of commutative rings endowed with a classical Frobenius lift, this thesis aims at constructing a derived version of the de Rham-Witt complex.

Our constructions extend the ones previously defined in the following ways :

- Working in simplicial rings allows for derived tensor products and homotopy limits and colimits.
- The constructions will be  $\infty$ -categorical and the functors will be  $\infty$ -functors.
- The assumption of the ring to be  $p$ -torsion-free is dropped.

- We outline definitions and theorems for global objects, thus defining the de Rham-Witt complex for schemes or derived stacks.

Dieudonné complexes and algebras can have the property of being saturated, defining full subcategories of **DC** and **DA**. Furthermore there is a functorial construction called saturation making a Dieudonné complex or algebra saturated. We will define these constructions in the context of derived Dieudonné complexes and algebras.

## I.4 Witt vectors, $\delta$ -rings and Frobenius lifts

We give a short presentation of some results using  $\delta$ -rings or Frobenius lifts. A central notion for this thesis is that of homotopy Frobenius lift. It seems to be the appropriate structure to study  $p$ -adic schemes.

The most recent results on  $p$ -adic cohomology theories are based on the notion of  $\delta$ -rings, see [BS22]. We also note that the section 3.7 of [BLM22] gives generalizations of their definitions of de Rham-Witt complex for rings with  $p$ -torsion using  $\delta$ -rings.

**Definition I.4.1.** ([BLM22, Definition 3.7.4]) A  $\delta$ -cdga is a commutative differential graded algebra  $(A, d)$  endowed with a morphism of graded rings  $F : A \rightarrow A$  such that

- The groups  $A^n$  vanishes for  $n < 0$ , that is  $A$  is coconnective since we are using cohomological conventions where the differential increases the degree.
- The pair  $(A_0, \delta)$  is a  $\delta$ -ring.
- For  $x \in A^0$ , we have  $F(x) = x^p + p\delta(x)$ .
- For  $x \in A^n$ , we have  $dF(x) = pF(dx)$ .
- For  $x \in A^0$ , we have  $F(dx) = x^{p-1}dx + d\delta(x)$

**Proposition I.4.2.** ([BLM22, Definition 3.7.6]) Let  $(R, \delta)$  be a  $\delta$ -ring, the de Rham complex  $\Omega_R^\bullet$  is canonically a  $\delta$ -cdga, this defines a functor

$$\Omega_- : \delta - CRing \rightarrow \delta - cdga$$

which is left adjoint to the forgetful functor

$$\delta - cdga \rightarrow \delta - CRing$$

The theory of prismatic cohomology is also based on the notion of  $\delta$ -rings through the definition of prisms.

**Definition I.4.3.** ([BS22, Definition 3.2]) A prism is a pair  $(A, I)$  where  $A$  is a  $\delta$ -ring and  $I \subset A$  is an ideal defining a Cartier divisor on  $\text{Spec}(A)$  such that  $A$  is derived  $(p, I)$ -complete and  $p \in I + \phi(I)A$  where  $\phi : A \rightarrow A$  is the Frobenius morphism induced by the  $\delta$ -structure

We recall a classical theorem about the de Rham-Witt complex.

**Theorem I.4.4.** ([BLM22, Theorem 1.1.2]) *Let  $k$  be a perfect ring of characteristic  $p$ . Let  $\tilde{X}$  be a smooth formal scheme over  $\mathrm{Spf}(W(k))$  with special fiber  $X$ . The data of a Frobenius lift  $F : \tilde{X} \rightarrow \tilde{X}$  of the canonical Frobenius  $Fr : X \rightarrow X$ , if it exists, induces a natural quasi-isomorphism*

$$f_{\tilde{X}, F} : \Omega_{\tilde{X}/W(k)}^\bullet \xrightarrow{\sim} W\Omega_X^\bullet$$

This theorem defines a natural transformation between

$$\tilde{X} \in fSch_{W(k)}^{sm} \mapsto \Omega_{\tilde{X}/W(k)}^\bullet \in \mathcal{D}(X)$$

and

$$\tilde{X} \in fSch_{W(k)}^{sm} \mapsto W\Omega_X^\bullet \in \mathcal{D}(X)$$

where  $fSch_{W(k)}^{sm}$  denotes the 1-category of smooth formal schemes over  $\mathrm{Spf}(W(k))$  and  $\mathcal{D}(X)$  is the derived 1-category of quasi-coherent sheaves on  $X$ . Therefore working on categories of schemes or commutative rings with Frobenius lifts seems fundamental.

## I.5 Derived geometry and cohomology theories

In the past few years, the use of homotopy algebraic arguments to study cohomology theories of schemes has not stopped growing. We give a brief summary of some work related to derived algebra, or derived geometry, and the cohomology of schemes.

In the papers [TV09], [MRT20] and [Rak20], a universal property is given connecting graded mixed structures with the de Rham functor.

**Definition I.5.1.** We define the category of mixed graded simplicial algebras  $\epsilon\text{-SCR}^{gr}$  as the full subcategory of

$$S_{gr}^1 - dSt^{op}$$

on  $S_{gr}^1$ -equivariant derived stacks which are affine schemes.

**Theorem I.5.2.** *The de Rham functor defines a functor to graded mixed algebras*

$$SCR \rightarrow \epsilon\text{-SCR}^{gr}$$

*which is left adjoint to taking the 0-weighted part of a mixed graded simplicial algebra.*

An explicit connection is also given between Hochschild cohomology and De Rham cohomology in [MRT20]. Since each of these cohomology theories have geometrical avatars in derived geometry, we can obtain a global comparison between Hochschild cohomology and de Rham cohomology of a derived scheme.

Let  $X$  be a derived scheme over  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ , the loopstack of  $X$  is given by the mapping stack

$$\mathcal{L}(X) := \mathbf{Map}(S^1, X)$$

It admits a natural filtration which has as its associated graded stack the shifted tangent stack

$$T[-1]X := \text{Spec}_X \text{Sym}_{\mathcal{O}_X}(\mathbb{L}_X[1])$$

Taking global functors defines a filtration of Hochschild cohomology of  $X$  which admits as its associated graded the de Rham algebra of  $X$ .

We will use in this thesis the geometrical interpretation of graded derived stacks as  $\mathbb{G}_m$ -equivariant derived stacks and filtered derived stacks as  $\mathbb{A}^1/\mathbb{G}_m$ -equivariant derived stacks, see [Mou19].

In the world of  $p$ -adic schemes, derived crystalline cohomology has proven to be better-behaved than naive crystalline cohomology. Several papers have compared de Rham and derived crystalline cohomology, such as [BDJ11] and [Mon21b]. We recall a theorem of the latter.

**Theorem I.5.3.** (*[Mon21b, Theorem 5.0.1]*) *Let*

$$dR : \mathbb{E}_\infty \text{Alg}_{\mathbb{F}_p}^{sm} \rightarrow \text{CAlg}(\text{Mod}_{\mathbb{F}_p})$$

*be the algebraic de Rham cohomology functor defined on the category of smooth  $\mathbb{E}_\infty - \mathbb{F}_p$ -algebras. Given  $(A, m)$  an Artinian local ring with residue field  $\mathbb{F}_p$ , the functor  $dR$  admits a unique deformation*

$$dR' : \mathbb{E}_\infty \text{Alg}_{\mathbb{F}_p}^{sm} \rightarrow \text{CAlg}(\text{Mod}_A)$$

*This deformation  $dR'$  is unique up to unique isomorphism. Furthermore, this deformation is given by crystalline cohomology.*

We also note the importance of derived  $p$ -completions instead of classical  $p$ -completions used in [BS22] and [BDJ11].

**Related work** We would like to mention connections between this thesis and work in progress of Antieau. The following principle seems to be central : graded objects defined by geometric constructions should be naturally associated graded to canonical HKR-type filtrations defined geometrically. As the graded circle is the associated graded of the affinization of the topological circle, any geometrical object defined with the graded circle  $S_{gr}^1$  should satisfy this heuristic. This philosophy will probably be correct for our construction of de Rham-Witt complex as a graded loop space and also to the definition of foliations which relies on the graded circle and graded mixed complexes. Indeed, in Section VIII, we will outline the construction of an analogue of the Hochschild cohomology complex, based on a crystalline topological circle, which should admit a filtration which has as its associated graded the de Rham-Witt complex. This Hochschild cohomology complex seems to be a new and interesting object to study.

## I.6 Content of the thesis

We present the results of this thesis and some intuitions behind the main definitions and theorems. We will work over the base commutative ring  $k = \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ , therefore simplicial algebras will be simplicial  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ -algebras and derived stacks will be derived stacks over  $\text{Spec}(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)})$ .

### I.6.1 Frobenius lifts and graded loopspaces

**Definition I.6.1.** We define the category of derived stacks with a derived, or homotopy, Frobenius lift  $dSt^{Fr}$  as the pullback of categories

$$dSt^{endo} \times_{dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}^{endo}} dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}$$

where the functor  $dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p} \rightarrow dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}^{endo}$  is the canonical functor adjoining the Frobenius endomorphism to a derived stack on  $\mathbb{F}_p$ . Similarly, we define the category of graded derived stacks endowed with a derived Frobenius lift  $dSt^{gr,Fr}$  as the pullback of categories

$$dSt^{gr,endo} \times_{dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}^{endo}} dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}$$

where the forgetful functor  $dSt^{gr,endo} \rightarrow dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}^{endo}$  is given by taking 0-weights, that is  $\mathbb{G}_m$ -fixed points, and taking the fiber on  $\mathbb{F}_p$ .

**Remark I.6.2.** Similarly, we define the category of simplicial algebras endowed with a derived Frobenius lift  $SCR^{Fr}$  and the category of graded simplicial algebras endowed with a derived Frobenius lift  $SCR^{gr,Fr}$ .

As the classical definition of Dieudonné module encodes the structure of the de Rham complex of a smooth commutative ring  $A$  endowed with a classical Frobenius lift, our notion of mixed graded Dieudonné modules is modeled on

$$DR(A) = \text{Sym}_A \mathbb{L}_A[1]$$

which is naturally a mixed graded complex. The usual compatibility

$$dF = pFd$$

becomes

$$\epsilon F = pF\epsilon$$

A central object of our construction is the "crystalline graded circle" denoted  $S_{gr}^1$  which is a group in  $dSt^{gr,Fr}$ . It is the affine stack

$$S_{gr}^1 \simeq \text{Spec}^\Delta(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)} \oplus \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[-1])$$

where  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)} \oplus \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[-1] = \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\eta]$  is the denormalized cosimplicial algebra of a square zero extension commutative differential graded algebra. Sending  $\eta$  to  $p\eta$  defines the



Frobenius structure on this stack. For details on the functor  $Spec^\Delta(-)$  and affine stacks, see [To06]. Now interpreting mixed graded modules as quasi-coherent sheaves in

$$QCoh(BS_{gr}^1)$$

the forgetful functor along  $[p]$  is given by

$$(M, d, \epsilon) \in QCoh(BS_{gr}^1) \mapsto (M, d, p\epsilon) \in QCoh(BS_{gr}^1)$$

Therefore we will see a graded mixed Dieudonné complex as a colax fixed points of  $[p]^*$ , that is a pair  $(M, f)$  where  $M$  is a mixed graded complex and  $f$  is morphism of mixed graded complexes

$$f : [p]^*M \rightarrow M$$

**Remark I.6.3.** The category of quasi-coherent complexes  $QCoh(BS_{gr}^1)$  is interpreted with  $S_{gr}^1$  seen as a graded stack, therefore this category is implicitly defined as

$$QCoh(B(S_{gr}^1 \rtimes \mathbb{G}_m))$$

See Remark IV.12.11 for details.

**Definition I.6.4.** We define the category of mixed graded Dieudonné complexes, also called derived Dieudonné complexes, by

$$\epsilon - D - Mod^{gr} := CFP_{[p]^*}(\epsilon - Mod^{gr})$$

where  $CFP_{[p]^*}(\epsilon - Mod^{gr})$  denotes the category of colax fixed points in  $\epsilon - Mod^{gr}$ .

The category of mixed graded Dieudonné complexes admits the following alternative description.

**Proposition I.6.5.** (*Proposition VII.2.12*) *We have a natural identifications*

$$\epsilon - D - Mod^{gr} \simeq (k[\epsilon], [p]) - Mod^{gr,endo}$$

where  $[p]$  is the canonical endomorphism on  $k[\epsilon]$ , given by

$$\epsilon \in k[\epsilon] \mapsto p\epsilon \in k[\epsilon]$$

The object  $(k[\epsilon], [p])$  is seen here as a commutative algebra object in  $Mod^{gr,endo}$ .

**Definition I.6.6.** Motivated by the previous proposition, we define mixed graded Dieudonné stacks, also called derived Dieudonné stacks, by

$$\epsilon - D - dSt^{gr} := S_{gr}^1 - dSt^{gr,Frob}$$

This notion gives a definition of Dieudonné structures on global objects, such as derived schemes or derived stacks.

We also define mixed graded Dieudonné simplicial algebras, also called Dieudonné simplicial algebras, by

$$\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr} := (S_{gr}^1 - dAfg^{gr,Frob})^{op}$$

In this definition, by abuse of notation,  $S_{gr}^1 - dAfg^{gr, Frob}$  is the category of elements of  $S_{gr}^1 - dSt^{gr, Frob}$  which have as an underlying derived stack an affine derived scheme. An element of  $S_{gr}^1 - dAfg^{gr, Frob}$  can be thought of as a morphism  $X \rightarrow BS_{gr}^1$ , in the topos  $dSt^{gr, Frob}$ , which is relatively affine.

A description of the category of derived Dieudonné stacks in terms of strict models, for example using a model category, seems difficult. Therefore, the use of derived stacks and the language of  $\infty$ -categories is essential in order to define these objects. Similarly, in [Rak20], the use of  $\infty$ -monads and homotopical algebra is essential to the description of the universal property of the de Rham complex.

The definition of derived Dieudonné stack is fundamental for the study of the multiplicative structure on the de Rham-Witt complex, however it adds a considerable amount of difficulty by requiring the use of the  $\infty$ -categories of simplicial rings and derived stacks.

The graded stack  $S_{gr}^1$  admits an action from  $\mathbb{G}_m$ , which is identified with the grading structure on  $S_{gr}^1$ , it also has a natural action of  $\mathbb{N}$  induced by its Frobenius lift structure, therefore we can form the semi-direct product  $(S_{gr}^1 \rtimes (\mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{G}_m))$ . We notice that the category  $S_{gr}^1 - dSt^{gr, endo}$  identifies with  $(S_{gr}^1 \rtimes (\mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{G}_m))$ -equivariant derived stacks, that is derived stacks over  $B(S_{gr}^1 \rtimes (\mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{G}_m))$ . Furthermore, the category  $QCoh(B(S_{gr}^1 \rtimes (\mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{G}_m)))$  identifies with  $\epsilon - D - Mod$ . These identifications can be seen as geometrical interpretations of Dieudonné algebras and complexes.

We will then construct the functor of functions on a Dieudonné derived stack

$$C : \epsilon - D - dSt^{gr, op} \rightarrow \epsilon - D - Mod^{gr}$$

refining the usual functor of functions

$$C : dSt \rightarrow Mod$$

**Definition I.6.7.** Let  $X$  a derived scheme endowed with a Frobenius lift. We define the Frobenius graded loopspaces on  $X$  as the mapping stack internal to the category  $dSt^{Fr}$  :

$$\mathcal{L}^{gr, Fr}(X) := \mathbf{Map}_{dSt^{Fr}}(S_{gr}^1, X)$$

where  $S_{gr}^1$  is endowed with its canonical Frobenius action. It is a graded derived stack endowed with a Frobenius lift.

The canonical point  $* \rightarrow S_{gr}^1$  defined by the augmentation  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\eta] \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ , is a morphism of graded derived stacks with Frobenius structures and induces a morphism of graded derived stacks with Frobenius structures

$$\mathcal{L}^{gr, Fr}(X) \rightarrow X$$

The following proposition and corollary asserts that the crystalline graded circle is the correct analogue of the graded circle in order to recover the de Rham-Witt complex.

**Proposition I.6.8.** (Proposition VII.2.36) Let  $(X, F)$  be a affine derived scheme endowed with a Frobenius structure. We write  $X = \text{Spec}(C)$ . The graded Frobenius loop space's underlying graded stack identifies with the shifted linear stack:

$$U\mathcal{L}^{gr, Fr}(X) \simeq \text{Spec}_X \text{Sym}_{\mathcal{O}_X}(\mathbb{L}_{(X, F)}^{tw}[1])$$

where  $\text{Sym}$  denotes the free  $(C, F)$ -module construction of Proposition VII.1.26.

The  $(C, F)$ -module  $\mathbb{L} := \mathbb{L}_{(X, F)}^{tw}$  fits in a triangle of  $(C, F)$ -modules

$$\bigoplus_{\mathbb{N}} \mathbb{L}_{(C, F)} \otimes \mathbb{F}_p \rightarrow \mathbb{L} \rightarrow \mathbb{L}_{(C, F)}$$

**Corollary I.6.9.** (Corollary VII.2.38) With the notation of the previous proposition, the Beilinson truncated derived stack associated to  $\mathcal{L}^{gr, Fr}(X)$  is given, after moding out by the  $p$ -torsion, by

$$\text{Spec}(\text{Sym}(\Omega_C[1]))$$

where the induced endomorphism is induced by

$$\frac{dF}{p} : \Omega_C[1] \rightarrow \Omega_C[1]$$

To construct the Dieudonné de Rham functor, we will need a classification theorem of Dieudonné structures on free simplicial algebras. This result is inspired by Proposition 2.3.1 in [To20], which was stated with a partial proof.

**Theorem I.6.10.** (Theorem VII.3.1) Let  $A$  be smooth commutative  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ -algebra,  $M$  a projective  $A$ -module of finite type. We define  $X$  as the derived affine scheme  $\text{Spec}(\text{Sym}_A(M[1])) = \mathbb{V}(M[1])$  endowed with its natural grading. The classifying space of mixed graded structures on  $X$  compatible with its grading is discrete and in bijection with the set of commutative differential graded algebra structures on the graded commutative  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ -algebra  $\bigoplus_i \wedge^i M[-i]$ .

This key theorem will be proven using an analogue of the usual cellular decomposition of the topological space  $BS^1 \simeq \mathbb{C}P^\infty$ . Since  $BS_{gr}^1$  is given by

$$BS_{gr}^1 \simeq \text{Spec}^\Delta(D(H^*(BS^1, \mathbb{Z}_{(p)})))$$

where  $D$  is the denormalization functor, we will need a decomposition on the denormalized cosimplicial algebra

$$D(H^*(BS^1, \mathbb{Z}_{(p)})) \simeq D(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/u^2)$$

where  $u$  is in degree 2. This decomposition is not the one obtained from the topological decomposition therefore the construction has to be made from scratch. This is due to the fact that a pushout of topological spaces has a cosimplicial chain complex which is given by a pullback of the cosimplicial chain complexes of the spaces, however, this identification is not compatible with the natural grading. We will introduce

weight-shifted formal spheres  $S^{2n+1}(n+1)$  which will exhibit  $D(H^*(BS^1, \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}))$  as the appropriate limit, as a graded cosimplicial algebra.

Another fundamental ingredient of the proof will be a Postnikov decomposition to compute the various mapping stacks, using obstruction theory. We will first show that we can reduce to the 4-skeleton  $(BS^1_{gr})_{\leq 4}$ , this stack will be given by the homotopy cofiber of

$$S_f^3(2) \rightarrow S_f^2(1)$$

where  $S_f^3(2)$  and  $S_f^2(1)$  are formal version of the topological spheres  $S^3$  and  $S^2$  with a shift of the gradings. This map is an analogue of the Hopf fibration and we will study it using Koszul duality.

We will extend the previous theorem to the case of Dieudonné mixed graded structures. This theorem is the main result of this thesis.

**Theorem I.6.11.** *(Theorem VII.3.15) Let  $A$  be smooth commutative  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ -algebra,  $M$  a projective  $A$ -module of finite type. We fix a derived Frobenius lift structure on the graded simplicial algebra  $Sym_A(M[1])$ , with  $M$  in weight 1. From Proposition VII.1.8, it is equivalent to a classical Frobenius lift  $F$  on  $A$  and a linear map of  $A$ -modules  $\phi : M \rightarrow M$ . We define  $X$  as the derived affine scheme  $\text{Spec}(Sym_A(M[1])) = \mathbb{V}(M[1])$  endowed with its natural grading, we regard it as an element of  $dSt^{gr, Frob}$ . The classifying space of Dieudonné mixed graded structures on  $X$  compatible with its grading and Frobenius structure is discrete and in bijection with the set of Dieudonné algebra structures on the graded commutative  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ -algebra  $\bigoplus_i \wedge_A^i M[-i]$  endowed with its natural canonical Frobenius lift structure.*

**Corollary I.6.12.** *(Corollary VII.3.19) With the notations of Theorem VII.3.15, the graded derived affine scheme  $\text{Spec}(Sym_A(\Omega_A[1]))$  admits a unique Dieudonné structure induced by the standard Dieudonné structure on  $\bigoplus_{i \geq 0} \wedge_A^i \Omega_A$ .*

**Definition I.6.13.** Let  $(A, F)$  be a simplicial algebra with a Frobenius lift, we define the Dieudonné de Rham complex of  $(A, F)$  as

$$\mathcal{O}(\mathcal{L}^{gr, Fr}(\text{Spec}(A), \text{Spec}(F)))$$

where  $\mathcal{O}$  is the functor of "simplicial functions" on derived Dieudonné stacks

$$\epsilon - D - dSt^{gr, op} \rightarrow \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr}$$

defined in the previous proposition. We denote the element we obtain  $DDR(A, F)$ .

**Theorem I.6.14.** *(Theorem VII.3.22) When  $A$  is a smooth discrete algebra,  $DDR(A, F)$  is naturally the derived Dieudonné algebra*

$$\text{Spec}(Sym_A(\Omega_A[1]))$$

*endowed with its canonical Frobenius lift and mixed graded structure.*

We will prove a theorem analogous to Theorem I.5.2 and Proposition I.4.2. It asserts that the Dieudonné de Rham functor is left adjoint to forgetting a graded mixed structure.

**Theorem I.6.15.** *(Theorem VII.3.23) The Dieudonné de Rham functor*

$$SCR^{Fr} \rightarrow \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr}$$

*is left adjoint to the forgetful functor*

$$(0) : \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr} \rightarrow SCR^{Fr}$$

We also compare more precisely our construction of Dieudonné de Rham functor with the one defined in [BLM22]. We define a t-structure inspired by Beilinson t-structure, see [Rak20, §3.3], and prove truncation with respect to this t-structure of our Dieudonné de Rham functor recovers the one in [BLM22] for non-necessarily smooth algebras.

**Definition I.6.16.** We recall the definition of the Beilinson t-structure on graded mixed complex. Let  $M$  be a graded mixed complex,  $M$  is said to be t-connective for the t-structure when  $H^i(M(n)) = 0$  for  $i > -n$ ,  $M$  is said to be t-coconnective for the t-structure when  $H^i(M(n)) = 0$  for  $i < -n$ .

A derived Dieudonné complex or algebra is said to be t-truncated when its underlying graded mixed complex is. We will abuse terminology and call these constructions "t-structures".

**Proposition I.6.17.** *(Proposition VII.2.17) The heart of  $\epsilon - D - Mod$  identifies with the abelian category of Dieudonné complexes of [BLM22].*

**Theorem I.6.18.** *For  $A$  a commutative algebra, non-necessarily smooth, the t-truncation of  $DDR(A)$ , with respect to the Beilinson t-structure, is equivalent to the classical Dieudonné complex. That is*

$$t_{\geq 0}(DDR(A)) \simeq i(\Omega_A^\bullet)$$

where  $\Omega_A^\bullet$  is endowed with its canonical classical Dieudonné structure, see Proposition VI.3.14 and  $i$  is the functor

$$i : \mathbf{DA} \rightarrow \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr}$$

*identifying the category of classical Dieudonné algebra with the heart of  $\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr}$ .*

We will then define and study the notion of of saturation of a mixed graded Dieudonné algebra.

**Definition I.6.19.** We define the décalage  $\eta_p$  functor as an endofunctor of 1-categories  $\epsilon - \mathbf{Mod}^{gr}$  sending  $M$  to the sub-graded mixed complex of  $M \times M$  on elements  $(x, y)$  such that  $\epsilon x = py$  and  $\epsilon y = 0$ .

The following proposition defines and characterizes the saturation  $\infty$ -functor.

**Proposition I.6.20.** (*Proposition VII.4.3*) *We have an adjunction of 1-categories*

$$[p]^* : \epsilon - \mathbf{Mod}^{\mathbf{gr}} \rightleftarrows \epsilon - \mathbf{Mod}^{\mathbf{gr}} : \eta_{\mathbf{p}}$$

In fact, this adjunction is a Quillen adjunction for the injective model structures, therefore it induces an adjunction of  $\infty$ -categories.

A derived Dieudonné algebra is said to be saturated if its underlying Dieudonné complex is. We will verify that the definition of saturated Dieudonné complexes coincides with the one in [BLM22].

## I.6.2 Graded functions on graded stacks

This thesis also contains the results presented in [Mon21] on graded functions on linear stacks. We fix  $X = \mathit{Spec}(A)$  an affine derived scheme.

**Definition I.6.21.** Let  $E$  be a quasi-coherent complex on  $X$ , the linear stack associated with  $E$  is the stack over  $X$  given by

$$u : \mathit{Spec}(B) \rightarrow X \mapsto \mathit{Map}_{N(B)\text{-mod}}(u^*E, N(B)) \in \mathit{SSet}$$

with  $N$  the normalization functor. It is denoted  $\mathbb{V}(E)$ .

**Proposition I.6.22.** (*Proposition V.1.1*) *The functor*

$$\mathbb{V} : \mathit{QCoh}(X)^{op} \rightarrow \mathbb{G}_m - \mathit{dSt}_{/X}$$

*has a left adjoint given by  $\mathcal{O}_{gr}(-)(1)$ .*

**Theorem I.6.23.** (*Theorem V.2.3*) *For  $E \in \mathit{QCoh}^-(X)$ , ie a bounded above complex over  $X$ , the natural map constructed above*

$$E \rightarrow \mathcal{O}_{gr}(\mathbb{V}(E))(1)$$

*is an equivalence.*

**Corollary I.6.24.** (*Corollary V.2.7*) *The functor  $\mathbb{V} : \mathit{QCoh}(X)^{op} \rightarrow \mathbb{G}_m - \mathit{dSt}_{/X}$  is fully faithful when restricted to  $\mathit{QCoh}^-(X)$ .*

This corollary is a crucial result for the study of foliations as it allows the study of foliations of non-zero characteristic with cotangent complexes which are not necessarily connective. We will combine it with the notion of Dieudonné foliations so as to construct examples of Dieudonné foliations.

**Proposition I.6.25.** (*Proposition V.3.1*) *If  $k$  is a  $\mathbb{Q}$ -algebra and  $E$  is perfect complex on  $X$ ,  $\mathcal{O}_{gr}(\mathbb{V}(E))(p)$  is canonically identified with  $\mathit{Sym}_{\mathbb{E}_\infty}^p(E)$ , where the monad  $\mathit{Sym}_{\mathbb{E}_\infty}$  is the one associated to the formation of free  $\mathbb{E}_\infty$ - $k$ -algebras, or equivalently commutative differential graded algebras.*

### I.6.3 Notations

**Notation I.6.26.** In this thesis, all higher categorical notations are borrowed from [Lur09, Lur17]. We fix  $k$  to be a discrete commutative ring.

- " $\infty$ -category" will always mean  $(\infty, 1)$ -categories, modeled for example by quasicategories developed in [Lur09]. Everything is assumed to be  $\infty$ -categorical, e.g "category" will mean  $\infty$ -category. We will refer to the 1-categories and 1-categorical notions as "classical" or "discrete", for example the 1-category of discrete commutative rings will be the usual category of commutative rings, denoted **CRing**.
- We will denote 1-categories and model categories with bold text, e.g **dg** – **mod** $_k$  will be the 1-category of chain complexes on  $k$ . The model structure on a 1-category will be denoted in subscripts or omitted, e.g **dg** – **mod** $_{k, \text{proj}}$  or **dg** – **mod** $_k$  will be the model category of chain complexes on  $k$  with the projective model structure. All  $\infty$ -categories will be denoted without bold text, e.g  $Mod_k$  or  $Mod$  the  $\infty$ -category of chain complexes on  $k$ .
- We will use cohomological conventions : all chain complexes will have increasing differentials, hence negative chain complexes will be connective.
- $Mod_k$  is the  $\infty$ -category of chain complexes of  $k$ -modules,  $Mod_k^{\leq 0}$  or  $Mod^{cn}$  is the full sub- $\infty$ -category of connective complexes and  $Mod_k^{\geq 0}$  or  $Mod^{ccn}$  is the full sub- $\infty$ -category of coconnective complexes. Similarly, for  $A$  a simplicial commutative  $k$ -algebra,  $Mod_A$  will denote the usual  $\infty$ -category obtained by inverting quasi-isomorphisms in the 1-category of differential graded modules **N(A)** – **dg** – **Mod** on the normalization of  $A$ .
- $CAlg(\mathcal{C})$  is the  $\infty$ -category of commutative algebra objects in a symmetric monoidal  $\infty$ -category, see [Lur17].
- $\mathbb{E}_\infty Alg_k = CAlg(Mod_k)$  is the  $\infty$ -category of  $\mathbb{E}_\infty$ -algebras on  $k$ , see [Lur17].
- **CRing** $_k$  is the 1-category of discrete commutative algebras on  $k$ .
- $SCR_k$  is the  $\infty$ -category of simplicial commutative rings over  $k$
- $LSym$  or simply  $Sym$  denotes the monad on  $Mod_k^{\leq 0}$  associated with the forgetful functor  $SCR_k \rightarrow Mod_k^{\leq 0}$
- $St_k$  and  $dSt_k$  will denote respectively the  $\infty$ -category of stacks over the étale site of discrete commutative  $k$ -algebras and the  $\infty$ -category of derived stacks, also on the étale site.
- Following [Lur18, 6.2.2.1, 6.2.2.7, 6.2.3.4],  $QCoh(X)$  will be the  $\infty$ -category of quasi-coherent sheaves on a derived stack  $X$ , ie  $QCoh(X)$  is informally given as the limit of stable  $\infty$ -categories

$$QCoh(X) := \lim_{\text{Spec } A \rightarrow X} Mod_A$$

- A simplicial set or a derived stack  $X$  will be  $n$ -truncated when  $\pi_i(X) = 0$  for  $i > n$ , it will be  $n$ -connected when  $\pi_i(X) = 0$  for  $i \leq n$ .
- All tensor products are assumed to be derived.
- The subscript notation  $\mathcal{C}_p$  will denote the category of objects over  $k \otimes \mathbb{F}_p$  when  $\mathcal{C}$  is a category of "algebra type objects" over  $k$ . For example, when  $SCR$  denoted the category of simplicial algebras over  $k$ ,  $SCR_p$  is the category of simplicial algebras over  $k \otimes \mathbb{F}_p$ .
- The letters  $\epsilon$ ,  $\rho$  and  $\eta$  will be reserved for generators of commutative differential graded algebras in specific degrees :  $\epsilon$  will be in degree  $-1$ ,  $\rho$  in degree  $0$  and  $\eta$  in degree  $1$ . As commutative differential graded algebras, we have identifications

$$H^*(S^1) \simeq k[\eta]$$

and

$$H_*(S^1) \simeq k[\epsilon]$$

These three generators will be in weight  $1$  when they generate a graded commutative differential graded algebra.

## II Categorical notions

In order to define our crystalline circle and to describe the de Rham-Witt complex, in mixed characteristics, as a graded loop space

$$\mathbf{Map}(S_{gr}^1, X)$$

we will need to review some results on  $\infty$ -categories and derived geometry.

### II.1 $\infty$ -categories

This section gives the  $\infty$ -categorical notations and results which will be used in this thesis. We refer to [Lur09] for more details.

**Notation II.1.1.** We will use the following notations and conventions regarding  $\infty$ -categories :

- We will use quasi-categories as models for our  $\infty$ -categories.
- We will use Kan complexes as models for our  $\infty$ -groupoids.
- The  $\infty$ -category of  $\infty$ -categories is denoted  $Cat_\infty$ , and the sub- $\infty$ -category of Kan complexes is denoted  $Gpd_\infty$ .



- The inclusion  $Cat_\infty \rightarrow Gpd_\infty$  admits a left adjoint denoted  $\widetilde{(-)}$ .
- The  $\infty$ -category of spaces is denoted  $\mathcal{S}$ .
- When  $\mathcal{C}$  is an  $\infty$ -category, and  $x$  and  $y$  are elements of  $\mathcal{C}$ ,  $Map_{\mathcal{C}}(x, y)$  denotes the mapping space of morphisms from  $x$  to  $y$ . The set of connected components of morphisms from  $x$  and  $y$  is denoted  $Hom_{\mathcal{C}}(x, y)$  or  $[x, y]_{\mathcal{C}}$ .
- For  $K$  a simplicial set and  $\mathcal{C}$  an  $\infty$ -category,  $Fun(K, \mathcal{C}) = \mathcal{C}^K$  is the  $\infty$ -category of functors from  $K$  to  $\mathcal{C}$ . In particular,  $Arrow(\mathcal{C}) := \mathcal{C}^{\Delta^1}$  is the  $\infty$ -category of morphisms in  $\mathcal{C}$ .
- The  $\infty$ -category of presheaves on an  $\infty$ -category  $\mathcal{C}$  is  $\mathcal{C} := Fun(\mathcal{C}^{op}, \mathcal{S})$
- In an  $\infty$ -category  $\mathcal{C}$ , with  $X \in \mathcal{C}$  and  $K$  a simplicial set, the tensorization of  $X$  by  $K$  denoted  $K \otimes X$  is, when it exists, e.g when  $\mathcal{C}$  is presentable, an object representing the functor

$$Z \in \mathcal{C} \mapsto Map_{\mathcal{C}}(X, Z)^K$$

and the cotensorization of  $X$  by  $K$  denoted  $X^K$  is, when it exists, e.g when  $\mathcal{C}$  is presentable, an object representing the functor

$$Z \in \mathcal{C}^{op} \mapsto Map_{\mathcal{C}}(Z, X)^K$$

- A localization is a full sub- $\infty$ -category  $\mathcal{C}_0 \subset \mathcal{C}$  admitting a left adjoint.

**Theorem II.1.2** (Adjoint functor theorem). *Let  $F : \mathcal{C} \rightarrow \mathcal{D}$  be a functor between presentable  $\infty$ -categories.*

- *The functor  $F$  admits a right adjoint if and only if it preserves small colimits.*
- *The functor  $F$  admits a left adjoint if and only if it is accessible and preserves small limits.*

*Proof.* See [Lur09, Corollary 5.5.2.9]. □

## II.2 Lax and colax fixed points

**Definition II.2.1.** Let  $\mathcal{C}$  be a category and  $F$  an endofunctor of  $\mathcal{C}$ . We define the category of lax fixed points with respect to  $F$  as the fiber product of categories

$$LFP_F(\mathcal{C}) = \mathcal{C}^{\Delta^1} \times_{\mathcal{C} \times \mathcal{C}} \mathcal{C}$$

where  $\mathcal{C} \rightarrow \mathcal{C} \times \mathcal{C}$  is given by the composition :

$$\mathcal{C} \xrightarrow{\Delta} \mathcal{C} \times \mathcal{C} \xrightarrow{Id \times F} \mathcal{C} \times \mathcal{C}$$

We define the category of fixed points with respect to  $F$  as the fiber product of categories

$$FP_F(\mathcal{C}) = \mathcal{C}^{\widetilde{\Delta}^1} \times_{\mathcal{C} \times \mathcal{C}} \mathcal{C}$$

The inclusion  $\Delta^1 \subset \widetilde{\Delta}^1$  defines an inclusion  $FP_F(\mathcal{C}) \subset LFP_F(\mathcal{C})$ .

**Remark II.2.2.** The elements of the lax fixed points category  $LFP_F(\mathcal{C})$  are given by pairs  $(x, f)$  with  $x \in \mathcal{C}$  and  $f : x \rightarrow Fx$ . Then the category of fixed points  $FP_F(\mathcal{C})$  is the full subcategory of  $LFP_F(\mathcal{C})$  on pairs  $(x, f)$  where  $f$  is an equivalence.

**Remark II.2.3.** Colax fixed points are defined similarly :  $CFP_F(\mathcal{C})$  has elements of the form  $(x, f)$  with  $x \in \mathcal{C}$  and  $f : Fx \rightarrow x$ .

**Proposition II.2.4.** *We have natural identifications*

$$CFP_F(\mathcal{C})^{op} \simeq LFP_F(\mathcal{C}^{op})$$

### II.3 Objects with endomorphisms

**Definition II.3.1.** Let  $\mathcal{C}$  be a category, we define the category of objects of  $\mathcal{C}$  endowed with an endomorphism as  $Fun(B\mathbb{N}, \mathcal{C})$ , where  $B\mathbb{N}$  is the 1-category with one object and  $\mathbb{N}$  as its monoid of arrows. We denote the associated category  $\mathcal{C}^{endo}$ .

The base point  $* \rightarrow B\mathbb{N}$  gives by restriction the forgetful functor

$$(X, \alpha) \in \mathcal{C}^{endo} \mapsto X \in \mathcal{C}$$

**Proposition II.3.2.** *When  $\mathcal{C}$  has  $\mathbb{N}$ -indexed coproducts, the forgetful functor*

$$\mathcal{C}^{endo} \rightarrow \mathcal{C}$$

*admits a left adjoint  $L$ , given by*

$$L : X \mapsto \left( \bigsqcup_{\mathbb{N}} X, S \right)$$

*with the shift  $S$  given by the inclusion in the second factor*

$$\bigsqcup_{\mathbb{N}} X \xrightarrow{i_2} X \sqcup \bigsqcup_{\mathbb{N}} X \cong \bigsqcup_{\mathbb{N}} X$$

*When  $\mathcal{C}$  has  $\mathbb{N}$ -indexed products, the forgetful functor*

$$\mathcal{C}^{endo} \rightarrow \mathcal{C}$$

*admits a right adjoint  $R$ , given by*

$$R : X \mapsto \left( \prod_{\mathbb{N}} X, S \right)$$

*with the shift  $S$  induced by the projection map*

$$\prod_{\mathbb{N}} X \cong \left( \prod_{\mathbb{N}} X \right) \Pi(X) \xrightarrow{p_1} \prod_{\mathbb{N}} X$$

**Definition II.3.3.** Let  $(X, \alpha)$  and  $(Y, \beta)$  be two objects in  $\mathcal{C}^{endo}$ , we define, when it exists, the morphism object with endomorphism  $\underline{Hom}_{\mathcal{C}^{endo}}((X, \alpha), (Y, \beta))$  as an element of  $\mathcal{C}^{endo}$  representing :

$$(T, \gamma) \mapsto Map_{\mathcal{C}^{endo}}((X \times T, \alpha \times \gamma), (Y, \beta)) : \mathcal{C}^{endo} \rightarrow \mathcal{S}$$

**Proposition II.3.4.** We assume  $\mathcal{C}$  has internal morphism objects and equalizers. Let  $(X, \alpha)$  and  $(Y, \beta)$  be two objects in  $\mathcal{C}^{endo}$ , the morphism object with endomorphism  $\underline{Hom}_{\mathcal{C}^{endo}}((X, \alpha), (Y, \beta))$  can be computed as the equalizer :

$$eq(\underline{Hom}_{\mathcal{C}}((X, \alpha), (Y, \beta))^{\mathbb{N}} \rightrightarrows \underline{Hom}_{\mathcal{C}}((X, \alpha), (Y, \beta))^{\mathbb{N}})$$

where one of the arrows is given by postcomposing by  $\beta$  and the other is defined as by applying the shift  $((f_i) \mapsto (f_{i+1}))$  and precomposing by  $\alpha$ . Its endomorphism is given by the shift  $(f_i) \mapsto (f_{i+1})$ .

Explicitly, an object of  $\underline{Hom}_{\mathcal{C}^{endo}}((X, \alpha), (Y, \beta))$  can be thought of as a sequence of morphisms  $f_i : X \rightarrow Y$  such that  $\beta \circ f_i$  is identified with  $f_{i+1} \circ \alpha$ .

## II.4 Nerve and conerve constructions

**Definition II.4.1.** Let  $\mathcal{C}$  be a presentable category endowed with the cartesian symmetric monoidal structure. We denote  $Gp(\mathcal{C})$  the category of group objects in  $\mathcal{C}$ , it can be described by a full subcategory of  $Fun(\Delta^{op}, \mathcal{C})$  on objects satisfying the Segal condition. See [Lur09] for details.

The colimit functor, or geometric realization, will be denoted

$$B = | - | : Gp(\mathcal{C}) \rightarrow \mathcal{C}_*$$

where  $\mathcal{C}_*$  is the category of pointed objects in  $\mathcal{C}$ .

**Proposition II.4.2.** The functor  $B$  admits a right adjoint sending  $* \rightarrow X$  to its Čech nerve.

**Remark II.4.3.** Informally the nerve of  $U \rightarrow X$  has  $n$ -simplices given by

$$U \times_X U \times_X \dots \times_X U$$

with  $n + 1$  copies of  $U$ . See [Lur09, Proposition 6.1.2.11] for details on Čech nerves.

**Definition II.4.4.** Similarly, we denote  $coGr(\mathcal{C})$  the category of cogroup objects in  $\mathcal{C}$ , it can be described by a full subcategory of  $Fun(\Delta, \mathcal{C})$  on objects satisfying the Segal condition.

The limit functor, or totalization, will be denoted

$$lim_{\Delta} = Tot(-) : coGr(\mathcal{C}) \rightarrow \mathcal{C}_{/*}$$

where  $\mathcal{C}_{/*}$  is the category of copointed objects in  $\mathcal{C}$ .

**Proposition II.4.5.** The functor  $lim_{\Delta}$  admits a left adjoint where  $X \rightarrow *$  is sent to its conerve.

## II.5 Simplicial sets

**Definition II.5.1.** Let  $X$  be a simplicial set, the cosimplicial algebra of cohomology of  $X$  has  $n$ -simplices given by

$$(k^X)_n := k^{X_n}$$

where faces and degeneracies are induced by the ones on  $X$ .

## II.6 Chain complexes

**Theorem II.6.1** (The projective model structure on chain complexes). *For  $f : M \rightarrow N$  a chain complex morphism in  $\mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k$ ,  $f$  is said to be :*

- a weak equivalence if it is a quasi-isomorphism, ie it induces an isomorphism on homology groups  $H^i(M) \rightarrow H^i(N)$ .
- a fibration if it is a levelwise surjection.

*This data makes  $\mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k$  into a model category called the "projective model structure on chain complexes". We will denote this model category  $\mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_{k,\text{proj}}$*

*Proof.* See [Ho91]. □

**Theorem II.6.2** (The injective model structure on chain complexes). *For  $f : M \rightarrow N$  a chain complex morphism in  $\mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k$ ,  $f$  is said to be :*

- a weak equivalence if it is a quasi-isomorphism, ie it induces an isomorphism on homology groups  $H^i(M) \rightarrow H^i(N)$ .
- a cofibration if it is a levelwise injection.

*This data makes  $\mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k$  into a model category called the "injective model structure on chain complexes". We will denote this model category  $\mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_{k,\text{inj}}$*

*Proof.* See [Dun10]. □

**Definition II.6.3.** We define the naive coconnective truncation of a chain complex on  $k$  as the left adjoint to inclusion of  $\mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k^{\geq 0} \subset \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k$  It can be described as

$$(A_{-1} \rightarrow A_0 \rightarrow A_1 \rightarrow A_2) \mapsto (0 \rightarrow A_0 \rightarrow A_1 \rightarrow A_2)$$

It does not preserve quasi-isomorphisms.

We define the coconnective truncation of a chain complex on  $k$  as the right adjoint to inclusion of  $\mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k^{\geq 0} \subset \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k$  It can be described as

$$(A_{-1} \rightarrow A_0 \rightarrow A_1 \rightarrow A_2) \mapsto (0 \rightarrow \text{coker}(d) \rightarrow A_1 \rightarrow A_2)$$

It does induces a functor of  $\infty$ -categories  $Mod_k \rightarrow Mod_k^{\geq 0}$  which is right adjoint to the inclusion.

We define the naive connective truncation of a chain complex on  $k$  as the right adjoint to inclusion of  $\mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k^{\leq 0} \subset \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k$  It can be described as

$$(A_{-2} \rightarrow A_{-1} \rightarrow A_0 \rightarrow A_1) \mapsto (A_{-2} \rightarrow A_{-1} \rightarrow A_0 \rightarrow 0)$$

It does not preserve quasi-isomorphisms.

We define the connective truncation of a chain complex on  $k$  as the left adjoint to inclusion of  $\mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k^{\leq 0} \subset \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k$  It can be described as

$$(A_{-2} \rightarrow A_{-1} \rightarrow A_0 \rightarrow A_1) \mapsto (A_{-2} \rightarrow A_{-1} \rightarrow Ker(d) \rightarrow 0)$$

It does induces a functor of  $\infty$ -categories  $Mod_k \rightarrow Mod_k^{\leq 0}$  which is left adjoint to the inclusion.

**Definition II.6.4.** A commutative differential graded algebra is a chain complex  $(A, d)$  endowed with a graded algebra structure over  $k$  such that

- The multiplication is graded commutative, that is, for  $x \in A_n$  and  $y \in A_m$ , we have  $xy = (-1)^{mn}yx$  in  $A_{m+n}$ .
- If  $x \in A_{2n+1}$  is in odd degree,  $x^2 = 0$ .
- The differential  $d$  satisfies the Leibniz rule

$$d(xy) = (dx)y + (-1)^m x(dy)$$

for  $x \in A_m$ .

**Remark II.6.5.** The category of commutative differential graded algebras is identified with a subcategory of the category of commutative algebra objects in the 1-category  $\mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k$  on objects satisfying  $x^2 = 0$  for  $x \in A_{2n+1}$ .

## II.7 Graded mixed chain complexes

We recall here elementary results on graded mixed complexes. We recommend [TV09] for definitions and usage of graded mixed complexes in derived geometry.

**Definition II.7.1.** We define the 1-category of graded mixed complexes  $\epsilon - \mathbf{mod}_k^{\mathbf{gr}}$  as the module category  $k[\epsilon] - \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k^{\mathbf{gr}}$  where  $k[\epsilon]$  is the commutative algebra object in  $\mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k^{\mathbf{gr}}$  where  $\epsilon$  is in weight 1 and degree  $-1$ , therefore the action of  $\epsilon$  on a graded mixed module is a morphism  $M \rightarrow M((1))[-1]$  : the operator decreases the degree, contrary to the differential, and increases the weight.

**Remark II.7.2.** The object  $k[\epsilon]$  as an algebra object in  $\mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k^{\mathbf{gr}}$  can be alternatively defined as the cohomology algebra of the circle  $H^*(S^1; k)$ . In fact Proposition IV.12.9 makes this identification more precise.

**Definition II.7.3.** The object  $k[\epsilon]$  is naturally a coalgebra in graded differential graded modules using the comultiplication

$$\Delta : \epsilon \in k[\epsilon] \mapsto 1 \otimes \epsilon + \epsilon \otimes 1 \in k[\epsilon] \otimes_k k[\epsilon]$$

and counit

$$n : \epsilon \in k[\epsilon] \mapsto 0 \in k$$

This makes  $\epsilon - \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k^{\mathbf{gr}}$  into a symmetric monoidal category.

**Definition II.7.4.** The  $\infty$ -category of graded mixed complex is the localization of  $\epsilon - \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k^{\mathbf{gr}}$  at quasi-isomorphisms. It is naturally a symmetric monoidal  $\infty$ -category.

**Proposition II.7.5.** *Defining fibrations and trivial fibrations in  $\epsilon - \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k^{\mathbf{gr}}$  as the ones in  $\mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_{k, \mathbf{proj}}$ , makes it into a model category called the projective model structure on  $\epsilon - \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k^{\mathbf{gr}}$ .*

*Defining cofibration and trivial cofibration in  $\epsilon - \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k^{\mathbf{gr}}$  as the ones in  $\mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_{k, \mathbf{proj}}$ , makes it into a model category called the injective model structure on  $\epsilon - \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k^{\mathbf{gr}}$ .*

*They both present the same  $\infty$ -category denoted  $\epsilon - \mathbf{Mod}_k^{\mathbf{gr}}$ .*

*Proof.* See [TV09] for details. □

## II.8 The bar construction

We recall the following construction which is useful to construct resolutions, see [Ill71, §I.1.5] for details.

**Definition II.8.1.** Let  $T$  be a comonad on a category  $\mathcal{C}$ . Let  $c \in \mathcal{C}$ , we define an augmented simplicial object in  $\mathcal{C}$  by  $T^{\bullet+1}(c) \rightarrow c$ . We call this the bar construction and denote the simplicial object  $Bar_{\mathcal{C}}(c)$ .

## III Reminders on algebra

### III.1 Simplicial and cosimplicial rings

#### III.1.1 Simplicial algebras

**Definition III.1.1.** We define  $SCR_k$  the  $\infty$ -category of simplicial commutative algebra over  $k$  as the localization of the 1-category of simplicial commutative algebra over  $k$

with respect to the model structure where we ask weak equivalences to be isomorphisms on homology and fibrations to be level-wise surjections. From [Lur18, §25.1.1], this category admits a useful alternative description as the category generated from  $Poly_k$  under sifted colimits, where  $Poly_k \subset CRing_k$  is the full sub-1-category of polynomial rings on a finite set of variables. Explicitly this category can be defined by the full subcategory  $Fun(Poly_k^{op}, \mathcal{S})$  on functors preserving finite products.

**Definition III.1.2.** The simplicial version of the Dold-Kan construction induces a functor

$$\theta^{cn} : SCR_k \rightarrow \mathbb{E}_\infty Alg_k^{cn}$$

where  $\mathbb{E}_\infty Alg_k^{cn} = CAlg(Mod_k^{cn})$  is the  $\infty$ -category of connective  $\mathbb{E}_\infty$ -algebra on  $k$ .

**Proposition III.1.3.** *The functor  $\theta^{cn}$  previously defined preserves small limits and colimits and is conservative.*

*Proof.* See [Lur18, Proposition 25.1.2.2]. □

**Definition III.1.4.** Let  $A$  be a simplicial algebra and  $M$  a simplicial module over  $A$ . The square zero extension  $A \oplus M$  of  $A$  by  $M$  is given by a square zero extension degree wise :

$$(A \oplus M)_n := A_n \oplus M_n$$

with the canonical faces and degeneracies maps, every element in  $M_n$  squares to zero.

### III.1.2 Cosimplicial algebras

**Definition III.1.5.** Let  $f : A \rightarrow B$  be a morphism of cosimplicial algebras.

- The map  $f$  is said to be a weak equivalence when it induces an equivalence on all the homology groups.
- The map  $f$  is said to be a fibration if it is levelwise surjective

**Proposition III.1.6.** *The data of weak equivalences and fibrations defines a simplicial model structure on  $\mathbf{coSCR}_k$ .*

*Proof.* See [To06, Theorem 2.1.2]. □

**Definition III.1.7.** We define the  $\infty$ -category of cosimplicial commutative rings  $coSCR_k$  over  $k$  as the localization of  $\mathbf{coSCR}_k = \mathbf{Fun}(\Delta, \mathbf{CRing}_k)$  with respect to the simplicial model structure defined above.

**Definition III.1.8.** The cosimplicial version of the Dold-Kan construction induces a functor

$$\theta^{ccn} : coSCR \rightarrow CAlg_k^{ccn}$$

Furthermore,  $\theta$  preserves small limits and colimits and is conservative.

**Definition III.1.9.** We recall the cotensorization of a cosimplicial algebra  $A$  by a simplicial set  $X$ , it is the cosimplicial algebra which has as  $n$ -simplices the algebra

$$(A^X)_n := \prod_{X_n} A_n$$

The mapping space of cosimplicial algebras, by requiring the usual universal property, is given by the following construction. Let  $A, B \in \text{coSCR}_k$ ,

$$\text{Map}_{\text{coSCR}_k}(A, B)_n := \text{Hom}_{\text{coSCR}_k}(A, B^{\Delta^n})$$

### III.1.3 Dold-Kan correspondance

**Definition III.1.10.** For  $\mathcal{A}$  an abelian category, the normalization construction is a functor :

$$\mathcal{A}^{\Delta^{\text{op}}} \rightarrow \mathbf{Ch}^{\leq 0}(\mathcal{A})$$

where we denote by  $\mathbf{Ch}^{\leq 0}(\mathcal{A})$  the category of connective chain complexes in  $\mathcal{A}$ . A simplicial object  $E$  is sent to a chain complex having in degree  $-n$  the element  $\bigcap_{i=1}^n d_i^n$ , meaning the intersection of the  $i$ -th face maps for  $i > 0$  : the induced differential is given by the remaining 0-face map.

**Proposition III.1.11.** *The normalization functor  $N$  admits a right adjoint  $D$  called denormalization. And they are equivalences of categories. Let  $A$  be a simplicial ring, there is a Quillen equivalence*

$$\mathbf{NA} - \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}^{\leq 0} \simeq \mathbf{A} - \mathbf{Mod}$$

between the category of connective dg-modules over  $NA$  and the category of simplicial modules over  $A$ .

**Remark III.1.12.** The natural isomorphism  $ND \simeq Id$  is naturally monoidal with respect to the shuffle and Alexander-Whitney maps and the isomorphism  $DN \simeq Id$  admits a non-symmetrical monoidal structure.

The normalization is lax symmetric monoidal but  $D$  is only lax monoidal.

*Proof.* See : [SS03] □

**Definition III.1.13.** The normalization functor

$$N : \mathbf{cosMod}_k \rightarrow \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_k^{\geq 0}$$

from cosimplicial modules to differential graded modules induces the notion of homology group of a cosimplicial algebra  $A$  by composing the forgetful functor

$$\mathbf{coSCR}_k \rightarrow \mathbf{cosMod}_k$$

with the normalization functor and the cohomology functor of a chain complex  $H^i$ .



## III.2 $\delta$ -structures

**Definition III.2.1.** Let  $A$  be a discrete commutative ring, a classical Frobenius lift on  $A$  is given by a ring endomorphism  $F : A \rightarrow A$  such that  $F$  induces the Frobenius morphism on  $A/p$ , ie  $F(a) - a^p$  is  $p$ -divisible for any  $a \in A$ .

**Definition III.2.2.** Let  $A$  be a discrete commutative ring, a  $\delta$ -structure on  $A$  is given by a function  $A \rightarrow A$  such that  $\delta(0) = 0$ ,  $\delta(1) = 0$ , and for any  $a, b \in A$ ,

$$\delta(a + b) = \delta(a) + \delta(b) - \sum_{i=1}^{p-1} \frac{1}{p} \binom{p}{i} a^i b^{p-i}$$

$$\delta(ab) = a^p \delta(b) + b^p \delta(a) + p\delta(a)\delta(b)$$

**Remark III.2.3.** Any  $\delta$ -structure induces a classical Frobenius lift  $F(a) = a^p + p\delta(a)$ . This defines a bijection between  $\delta$ -structures and classical Frobenius lifts when  $A$  is  $p$ -torsion free. In fact, Theorem III.3.8 identifies  $\delta$ -structures with derived Frobenius lifts .

## III.3 The ring of Witt vectors

As seen in [Ser62], when  $k$  is a field of positive characteristic  $p$ , there is a unique complete discrete valuation ring of characteristic 0 having  $k$  as a residual field and  $(p)$  as its maximal ideal, this is the ring of Witt vectors on  $k$ . The ring of Witt vectors admits various generalizations when  $k$  need not be a field of positive characteristic. For details on Witt vectors, see [Haz08] and [Rab14].

**Definition III.3.1.** We define the ring of  $p$ -typical Witt vectors  $W(A)$  associated to a commutative ring  $A$ . As a set  $W(A)$  is given by  $A^{\mathbb{N}}$ .

We define the ghost map as function :

$$gh : (a_n) \in W(A) \mapsto (w_n) \in A^{\mathbb{N}}$$

where  $w_n := \sum_{i=0}^n p^i a_i^{p^{n-i}}$  .

The set  $W(A)$  admits a unique functorial ring structure making  $gh$  into a natural transformation of commutative rings. An element  $x = (a_n) \in W(A)$  will have  $(a_n)$  as its "Witt coordinates" and  $(w_n)$  as its "ghost coordinates".

The ghost morphism can be seen as a morphism of commutative rings in affine schemes

$$W \rightarrow \mathbb{G}_a^{\mathbb{N}}$$

**Proposition III.3.2.** *The ghost map :*

$$gh : W(A) \rightarrow A^{\mathbb{N}}$$

*is injective when  $A$  is  $p$ -torsion free. In this case, the ghost coordinates can be use without ambiguity.*

**Definition III.3.3.** We define the  $p$ -typical Witt vectors of length  $m$  as the quotient ring

$$W_m(A) = W(A)/I$$

where  $I$  is the ideal of elements  $(a_n)$  where  $a_n = 0$  for  $n < m$ . Elements of  $W_m(A)$  can be written  $(a_0, \dots, a_{m-1})$ .

**Definition III.3.4.** The Verschiebung map is a natural transformation

$$V : W(A) \rightarrow W(A)$$

defined as  $(a_i) \mapsto (0, a_0, a_1, \dots)$ . In ghost coordinates, it is expressed as

$$(w_n) \mapsto (0, pw_0, pw_1, \dots)$$

It is an additive morphism and induces a morphism of truncated Witt vectors :

$$V : W_m(A) \rightarrow W_{m+1}(A)$$

**Definition III.3.5.** The Frobenius map is a natural transformation

$$F : W(A) \rightarrow W(A)$$

defined implicitly in ghost coordinates as  $(w_n) \mapsto (w_1, w_2, \dots)$  and by requiring functoriality.

The Frobenius  $F$  is a ring morphism and induces a morphism of truncated Witt vectors :

$$F : W_m(A) \rightarrow W_{m-1}(A)$$

**Proposition III.3.6.** *We have the usual identities :*

$$FV = p$$

and

$$V(F(x)y) = xV(y)$$

*Proof.* Both results can be proven by functoriality and reducing to the case of  $A$  being without  $p$ -torsion where ghost coordinates can be used.  $\square$

**Definition III.3.7.** The projection morphism  $W(A) \rightarrow A$  admits a multiplicative section  $a \mapsto [a] := (a, 0, \dots)$ ,  $[a]$  is called the Teichmüller representative of  $a$ .

**Theorem III.3.8.** *The ghost coordinates induce a homotopy pullback diagram :*

$$\begin{array}{ccc} W_2(A) & \xrightarrow{w_0} & A \\ \downarrow w_1 & \lrcorner & \downarrow Fr_p \circ pr \\ A & \xrightarrow{pr} & A \otimes_{\mathbb{Z}}^{\mathbb{L}} \mathbb{F}_p \end{array}$$

*As sections of the projection morphism  $w_0 : W_2(A) \rightarrow A$  are given by  $\delta$ -structures, we can identify  $\delta$ -structures with derived Frobenius lifts on  $A$ .*

*Proof.* See [BS22, Remark 2.5]. □

**Proposition III.3.9.** *The Witt vectors admits a natural  $\delta$ -structure, the forgetful functor*

$$\delta - \mathbf{CRing}_k \rightarrow \mathbf{CRing}_k$$

*admits  $W$  as a right adjoint. From the previous proposition, we see the Witt vector functor as the construction of adding cofreely a  $\delta$ -structure on a commutative ring.*

We also recall a theorem of Almkvist for the reference, see [A78], which we will not use. For a commutative ring  $R$ , we define  $\mathbf{Proj}(\mathbf{R})$  the category of projective finitely generated  $R$ -modules. We write the category of endomorphisms in  $\mathbf{Proj}(\mathbf{R})$  :

$$\mathbf{End}(\mathbf{Proj}(\mathbf{R})) := \mathbf{Fun}(\mathbf{BN}, \mathbf{Proj}(\mathbf{R}))$$

as a functor category where  $\mathbf{BN}$  is the category with one object and  $\mathbb{N}$  as its monoid of arrows.

**Definition III.3.10.** We define  $K_0(\mathbf{End}(\mathbf{Proj}(\mathbf{R})))$  as the free abelian group generated by isomorphism classes of objects in  $\mathbf{End}(\mathbf{Proj}(\mathbf{R}))$  modulo the subgroup generated by elements of the form

$$[(M, f)] - [(M', f')] - [(M'', f'')]$$

when there is a morphism of short exact sequences :

$$\begin{array}{ccccccccc} 0 & \longrightarrow & M' & \longrightarrow & M & \longrightarrow & M'' & \longrightarrow & 0 \\ & & \downarrow f' & & \downarrow f & & \downarrow f'' & & \\ 0 & \longrightarrow & M' & \longrightarrow & M & \longrightarrow & M'' & \longrightarrow & 0 \end{array}$$

The category  $K_0(\mathbf{Proj}(\mathbf{R}))$  is similarly defined. The tensor product of modules endows  $K_0(\mathbf{End}(\mathbf{Proj}(\mathbf{R})))$  and  $K_0(\mathbf{Proj}(\mathbf{R}))$  with the structure of commutative rings.

The kernel of the canonical morphism

$$[(M, f)] \in K_0(\mathbf{End}(\mathbf{Proj}(\mathbf{R}))) \mapsto [M] \in K_0(\mathbf{Proj}(\mathbf{R}))$$

is denoted  $\tilde{K}_0(\mathbf{End}(\mathbf{Proj}(\mathbf{R})))$ .

**Theorem III.3.11.** *There is a canonical ring isomorphism*

$$\tilde{K}_0(\mathbf{End}(\mathbf{Proj}(\mathbf{R}))) \cong \mathbf{Rat}(R)$$

where  $\mathbf{Rat}(R)$  is the subring of the ring of big Witt vectors  $W_{\text{big}}(R)$  which are rational functions. When  $W_{\text{big}}(R)$  is identified with formal series  $(1 + tR[[t]])$ ,  $\mathbf{Rat}(R)$  is the subring

$$\left\{ \frac{1 + a_1 t + \dots + a_m t^m}{1 + b_1 t + \dots + b_n t^n} : a_i, b_i \in R \right\} \subset (1 + tR[[t]])$$

The morphism is given by taking the characteristic polynomial of the endomorphism

$$[(M, f)] \in \tilde{K}_0(\mathbf{End}(\mathbf{Proj}(\mathbf{R}))) \mapsto \chi_f(t) \in (1 + tR[[t]])$$

**Remark III.3.12.** Many construction on the Witt vectors can be described at the level of the category  $\mathbf{End}(\mathbf{Proj}(\mathbf{R}))$ , therefore defining a satisfying explanation for the structure arising on Witt vectors and the compatibility between the various maps.

For example, the Frobenius  $F_n$  acts on  $\mathbf{End}(\mathbf{Proj}(\mathbf{R}))$  as follows

$$[(M, f)] \mapsto [(M, f^n)]$$

The Verschiebung  $V_n$  acts as

$$[(M, f)] \mapsto [(M^{\oplus n}, f_n)]$$

where  $f_n$  sends the  $i$ -th copy of  $M$  to the  $(i + 1)$ -th copy of  $M$  by identity and sends the  $n$ -th copy of  $M$  to the first copy of  $M$  by  $f$ .

The  $\Lambda$ -structure can be seen as taking exterior products :  $[(M, f)] \mapsto [(\Lambda_n M, \Lambda_n f)]$

## IV Preliminaries in derived geometry

In this section we recall notions of derived geometry. We refer to [To06b] and [To13] for overviews on the subject. The various notions and results of this section are borrowed from [TV06], [Lur17] and [Lur18].

### IV.1 Stacks and derived stacks

**Definition IV.1.1.** We will consider stacks and derived stacks with respect to the étale topology on simplicial algebras. We denote  $St_k$  the  $\infty$ -category of hypercomplete stacks and  $dSt_k$  the  $\infty$ -category of hypercomplete derived stacks.

**Proposition IV.1.2.** *The inclusion of stacks into derived stacks :  $St_k \subset dSt_k$  admits a right adjoint called truncation, denoted  $t_0$ , any derived stack  $X$  admits a canonical morphism from its truncation  $t_0(X) \rightarrow X$ .*

**Remark IV.1.3.** On affine derived schemes, truncation is given by

$$t_0(\mathit{Spec}(A)) = \mathit{Spec} \pi_0(A)$$

**Remark IV.1.4.** Seeing a derived scheme  $(X, \mathcal{O}_X)$  as a classical scheme  $(X, \pi_0(\mathcal{O}_X))$  with  $\pi_i(\mathcal{O}_X)$  being a quasi-coherent  $\pi_0(\mathcal{O}_X)$ -modules, the truncation  $t_0(X, \mathcal{O}_X)$  is given by the underlying scheme  $(X, \pi_0(\mathcal{O}_X))$ .

We include here a motivation for the importance of the Frobenius morphism.

**Proposition IV.1.5.** *Let  $k$  be a commutative ring, there is an isomorphism of abelian groups*

$$\mathit{End}_{G_{p^k}}(\mathbb{G}_a) \cong k\mathit{Id} \oplus \bigoplus_p \bigoplus_{n \geq 1} k[p]F_{p^n}$$

where  $p$  belongs in the prime numbers and  $k[p] := \{x \in k : px = 0\}$  is the ideal of  $p$ -torsion elements of  $k$ .

The set  $k[p]F_{p^n}$  corresponds with morphisms of the form

$$b \in B = \mathbb{G}_a(B) \mapsto xb^{p^n} \in B = \mathbb{G}_a(B)$$

where  $x \in k[p]$ . We notice that composition is characterized by

$$xF_{p^m} \circ yF_{q^n} = 0$$

when  $p \neq q$  and

$$xF_{p^m} \circ yF_{p^n} = xy^{p^m} F_{p^{m+n}}$$

*Proof.* The derived stack  $\mathbb{G}_a$  being a classical stack, the space of group endomorphisms on  $\mathbb{G}_a$  is a set. It identifies with the set of polynomials  $P \in k[X]$  satisfying

$$P(0) = 0$$

and

$$P(X + Y) = P(X) + P(Y)$$

the second condition can be checked degreewise, meaning we have to find the elements  $x \in k$  such that

$$x(X + Y)^m = xX^m + xY^m$$

elementary computations using the Legendre formula find that  $x$  is null when  $m$  admits two distinct prime divisors and  $x$  must satisfy  $px = 0$  when  $m = p^n$  with  $n \geq 1$ .  $\square$

**Remark IV.1.6.** In particular, for  $k$  a torsion-free commutative ring, morphisms of group schemes of  $\mathbb{G}_a \rightarrow \mathbb{G}_a$  are given by multiplication by an element of  $k$ . That is

$$\text{End}_{\mathcal{G}p_k}(\mathbb{G}_a) \cong k$$

For  $k$  a field of characteristic  $p$ , the ring of morphisms is given by the non-commutative algebra  $k[F]$  with  $F$  the Frobenius, with the relations  $F.a = a^p.F$ , for  $a \in k$ .

## IV.2 $\mathcal{O}$ -modules and quasi-coherent sheaves

**Definition IV.2.1.** For a derived stack  $X$ , we introduce the  $\infty$ -category of  $\mathcal{O}_X$ -modules. We first define the structure stack  $\mathcal{O}_X$  of  $X$  as the stack over the big étale site over  $X$  sending  $\text{Spec}(B) \rightarrow X$  to the underlying  $\mathbb{E}_\infty$ -ring  $\theta(B)$ . It is a stack of  $\mathbb{E}_\infty$ -rings. Then the category  $\mathcal{O}_X\text{-Mod}$  of  $\mathcal{O}_X$ -modules is the category of modules over the commutative ring object in derived stack  $\mathcal{O}_X$ .

**Remark IV.2.2.** Intuitively an  $\mathcal{O}_X$ -module is given by a  $\theta(B)$ -module for every simplicial commutative algebra  $B$ , functorially in  $B$  and satisfying descent as a presheaf on the étale site over  $X$ . In this description the full subcategory  $QCoh(X) \subset \mathcal{O}_X\text{-Mod}$  consists of  $\mathcal{O}_X$ -modules where transition maps between modules are equivalences.

**Proposition IV.2.3.** *The inclusion  $QCoh(X) \subset \mathcal{O}_X - Mod$  has a right adjoint, which we will denote  $Q$ .*

*Proof.* The source and target categories are both presentable, and the inclusion preserves limits. We conclude using [Lur17, 5.5.2.9].  $\square$

**Proposition IV.2.4** (Functoriality of modules and quasi-coherent sheaves). *A morphism of derived stack  $\pi : X \rightarrow Y$  induces an adjunction between their category of  $\mathcal{O}$ -modules :*

$$\tilde{\pi}^* : \mathcal{O}_Y - Mod \rightleftarrows \mathcal{O}_X - Mod : \tilde{\pi}_*$$

and between their category of quasi-coherent sheaves :

$$\pi^* : QCoh(Y) \rightleftarrows QCoh(X) : \pi_*$$

We have compatibility between pullbacks and the inclusion of quasi-coherent sheaves into  $\mathcal{O}$ -module :

$$\begin{array}{ccc} QCoh(Y) & \xrightarrow{\pi^*} & QCoh(X) \\ \downarrow & & \downarrow \\ \mathcal{O}_Y - Mod & \xrightarrow{\tilde{\pi}^*} & \mathcal{O}_X - Mod, \end{array}$$

which means that the  $\mathcal{O}$ -module pullback of a quasi-coherent sheaf is quasi-coherent. However, the analogous statement for pushforwards is incorrect, the adjunctions allow the calculation of quasi-coherent pushforwards as the composition of  $\mathcal{O}$ -module pushforward with the adjoint of the inclusion  $QCoh(Y) \subset \mathcal{O}_Y - Mod$ , ie

$$\pi_* = Q \circ \tilde{\pi}_*.$$

*Proof.* See [Lur11c, Proposition 2.5.1].  $\square$

**Definition IV.2.5.** We will use the standard t-structure on quasi-coherent complexes, see [Lur18, Remark 6.2.5.8] for details. Let  $X$  be a derived stack, a quasi-coherent complex is said to be connective when its pullback to every affine is connective.

**Proposition IV.2.6.** *Let  $X$  a derived stack and  $\mathcal{F} \in QCoh(X)$ , the following conditions are equivalent: :*

- *The quasi-coherent sheaf  $\mathcal{F}$  is perfect.*
- *The quasi-coherent sheaf  $\mathcal{F}$  is dualizable in  $QCoh(X)$ .*

*Proof.* See [Lur11c, Proposition 2.7.28].  $\square$

**Proposition IV.2.7.** *Let  $X$  be a Deligne-Mumford stack, then :*

- *The inclusion  $QCoh(X) \subset \mathcal{O}_X - Mod$  preserves small colimits.*
- *$QCoh(X)$  is stable and presentable.*
- *$QCoh(X)$  is both right and left  $t$ -complete, with respect to the standard  $t$ -structure.*

*Proof.* See [Lur11c, Proposition 2.3.13, Proposition 2.3.18]. □

**Remark IV.2.8.** Let  $X$  is a stack represented as a simplicial scheme  $Spec(A^\bullet)$  with  $A$  an augmented cosimplicial commutative algebra such that  $H^i(A) = k$  and  $k$  is  $p$ -torsion-free. Proposition B.8 provides with a cofibrant replacement  $QA$  such that boundary maps  $QA^m \rightarrow QA^n$  are flat. Then proceeding as in [MRT20, Notation 1.2.12] and [Lur18, §6.2.5] defines a left-complete  $t$ -structure on  $QCoh(X)$  compatible with the equivalence

$$QCoh(X) \simeq \lim_n Mod_{QA^n}$$

Then

$$QCoh(X)_{\geq 0} \simeq \lim_n Mod_{QA^n}^{\geq 0}$$

and

$$QCoh(X)_{\leq 0} \simeq \lim_n Mod_{QA^n}^{\leq 0}$$

Furthermore  $A - Mod$  admits a  $t$ -structure and the inclusion

$$QCoh(A) \subset A - Mod$$

identifies  $QCoh(A)$  with the left completion of  $A - Mod$  with respect to its  $t$ -structure. We will not prove the previous result, the proof in [Lur18, §6.2.5] should carry out without difficulty.

## IV.3 Construction of derived stacks

### Linear stacks

**Definition IV.3.1.** Let  $E$  be a quasi-coherent complex on  $X$ , the linear stack associated to  $E$  is the stack over  $X$  given by

$$u : Spec(B) \rightarrow X \mapsto Map_{N(B)-mod}(u^*E, N(B)) \in SSet$$

with  $N$  the normalization functor. It is denoted  $\mathbb{V}(E)$ .

For example, if  $E$  is connective,  $\mathbb{V}(E)$  is simply the relative affine scheme  $Spec_X Sym_{\mathcal{O}_X}(E)$ .

**Definition IV.3.2.** We define the derived stack  $\mathbb{G}_m$  associating to a simplicial commutative algebra  $B$  the simplicial set of autoequivalences of  $N(B)$  :

$$\mathbb{G}_m(B) := Map_{N(B)-mod}^{eq}(N(B), N(B))$$

In fact,  $\mathbb{G}_m$  is representable by the discrete ring  $k[X, X^{-1}]$ , and is equivalent to the usual derived stack classifying the group of units of a simplicial algebra :  $B \mapsto B^*$ .

## $K(-, n)$ construction

**Definition IV.3.3.** When  $G$  is a group, we can define the simplicial set  $E(G, 1)$  which  $m$ -simplices are  $(G^{m+1})_m$  and faces and degeneracies are given by projections and diagonals,  $G$  acts on the left on  $E(G, 1)$  and  $BG := K(G, 1)$  is defined as the quotient simplicial set  $E(G, 1)/G = (G^n)_n$ .

This construction generalizes to a simplicial group  $G$  where  $K(G, 1)_n := K(G_n, 1)_n$ . The simplicial set  $E(G, 1)$  is simply  $G_n^{n+1}$ .

We generalize further to a group in derived stacks  $G$ , then  $BG := K(G, 1)$  and  $E(G, 1)$  are defined by functoriality.

Inductively, we define, when  $G$  is abelian,

$$E(G, m) := E(K(G, m-1), 1)$$

and

$$K(G, m) := K(K(G, m-1), 1)$$

**Proposition IV.3.4.** For  $G$  a group in derived stacks,  $BG$  is connected and its homotopy groups are given by

$$\pi_i(BG) \simeq \pi_{i-1}(G)$$

Furthermore, when  $A$  is an abelian group in derived stacks,  $K(A, n)$  classifies cohomology of derived stacks and  $\text{Hom}(F, K(A, n))$  will be denoted  $H^n(F, A)$ . This construction recovers various cohomology theories, such as sheaf cohomology and singular cohomology.

*Proof.* See [TV06]. □

## Mapping stack

**Definition IV.3.5.** Let  $X$  and  $Y$  be derived stacks, the mapping stack  $\mathbf{Map}(X, Y)$  of morphisms from  $X$  to  $Y$  is defined as a derived stack by

$$\mathbf{Map}(X, Y) : B \in \text{SCR} \mapsto \text{Map}(X \times \text{Spec}(B), Y)$$

## IV.4 Postnikov towers

**Definition IV.4.1.** The inclusion of  $n$ -truncated derived stacks into derived stacks admits a left adjoint denote  $t_{\leq n}$  and it will be called truncation. We have an induced tower of morphisms

$$F \rightarrow \dots t_{\leq n}(F) \rightarrow t_{\leq n-1}(F) \rightarrow \dots \rightarrow t_{\leq 0}(F)$$

The induced morphism  $F \rightarrow \lim_n t_{\leq n}(F)$  is not necessarily an equivalence.



## IV.5 Functions on a derived stack

**Proposition IV.5.1.** *Let  $\pi : X \rightarrow Y$  be a morphism of derived stacks. The pushforward of quasi-coherent sheaves*

$$\pi_* : QCoh(X) \rightarrow QCoh(Y)$$

*is canonically lax monoidal.*

*Proof.* Its left adjoint  $\pi^*$ , the pullback of quasi-coherent sheaves, is canonically symmetric monoidal, see [Lur17, Corollary 7.3.2.7].  $\square$

**Definition IV.5.2.** We recall the definition of the  $\mathbb{E}_\infty$ -algebra of functions on a morphism of derived stack  $\pi : X \rightarrow Y$ . Since the structural sheaf  $\mathcal{O}_F$  of  $F$  is an  $\mathbb{E}_\infty$ -algebra over  $F$ , meaning an object of  $CAlg(QCoh(F))$ ,  $\pi_*(\mathcal{O}_F)$  has a canonical  $\mathbb{E}_\infty$ -algebra structure, see Proposition IV.5.1. We denote this quasi-coherent algebra  $C_{\mathbb{E}_\infty}(F)$  or simply  $C(F)$  when there is no ambiguity.

The pushforward functor also induces a morphism on  $\mathbb{E}_1$ -algebras :

$$\mathbb{E}_1Alg(QCoh(X)) \rightarrow \mathbb{E}_1Alg(QCoh(Y))$$

It sends  $\mathcal{O}_X$  to an  $\mathbb{E}_1$ -algebra on  $Y$  denoted  $C_{\mathbb{E}_1}(X)$ .

## IV.6 Affine stacks

Following [To06], we recall the definition and basic properties of affine stacks.

**Definition IV.6.1.** Let  $A$  a cosimplicial algebra, the affine stack associated to  $A$  is the stack

$$Spec^\Delta(A) : Aff \rightarrow SSet$$

sending  $B$  to the simplicial set  $Hom_{\mathbf{CRing}_k}(A, B_\bullet)$

We can see  $Spec^\Delta(A)$  as a derived stack by Kan extension. We define the category of affine stacks as the essential image of  $Spec^\Delta$ , we denote it  $AffSt$ .

**Definition IV.6.2.** The cosimplicial algebra of functions on a stack  $F$  is defined as

$$C_\Delta^\bullet(F) = Hom(F_\bullet, \mathbb{G}_a)$$

where we use the set of morphisms from  $F_n$  to  $\mathbb{G}_a$  seen as presheaves.

**Proposition IV.6.3.** *The previous two functors give an adjunction*

$$C_\Delta^\bullet : St \rightleftarrows coSCR : Spec^\Delta$$

*and  $Spec^\Delta$  is fully faithful.*

*Proof.* See [To06, Corollary 2.2.3]. □

**Proposition IV.6.4.** *The cosimplicial functor  $C_\Delta(-)$  is an enhancement of the  $\mathbb{E}_\infty$ -algebra functor  $C_{\mathbb{E}_\infty}(-)$ , meaning that  $C_{\mathbb{E}_\infty}(-)$  factors as the composition of taking the normalization  $\theta^{cn}$  of the cosimplicial functions  $C_\Delta(-)$ .*

**Proposition IV.6.5.** *The category of affine stacks is stable by small limits in stacks.*

*Proof.* See [To06, Proposition 2.2.7] □

**Definition IV.6.6.** We say a derived stack is an affine stack if it lives in the essential image of  $\text{Spec}^\Delta$ . We denote this image  $\text{AffSt}_k$ .

We define the affinization of a stack  $F$  as  $\text{Spec}^\Delta(C_\Delta(F))$ .

**Definition IV.6.7.** A morphism of derived stacks  $X \rightarrow Y$  is said to be a relative affine stack when the pullback functor

$$d\text{St}/_Y \rightarrow d\text{St}/_X$$

sends affine stacks to affine stacks.

**Proposition IV.6.8.** *Let  $X$  be a space, ie a simplicial set, its stack affinization is given by*

$$\text{AffSt}(X) = \text{Spec}^\Delta k^X$$

where  $k^X \simeq C^*(X)$  is the cosimplicial algebra of cohomology of  $X$ .

**Proposition IV.6.9.** *Let  $i$  be a positive integer, the stack  $K(\mathbb{G}_a, n)$  is an affine stack and we have*

$$K(\mathbb{G}_a, n) \simeq \text{Spec}^\Delta(D(k[n]))$$

*Proof.* See [To06, Lemma 2.2.5] □

## IV.7 Cotangent complex and deformation theory

**Definition IV.7.1.** Let  $X$  be a derived stack,  $X$  admits cotangent complex at  $x : \text{Spec}A \rightarrow X$  if there exists  $f^*\mathbb{L}_X \in A - \text{Mod}$  representing the functor

$$\text{Hom}_{\text{Spec}A/d\text{St}}(\text{Spec}(A \oplus -), X)$$

explicitly,

$$\text{Hom}_{\text{Spec}A/d\text{St}}(\text{Spec}(A \oplus M), X) = \text{fib}(X(A \oplus M) \rightarrow X(A))$$

is given by the fiber over  $x$ .

We say  $X$  has global cotangent complex if it has a cotangent complex at any point and for every two points  $x \in X(A)$  and  $y \in X(B)$  and  $u : A \rightarrow B$  compatible with  $x$  and  $y$ , we have an equivalence

$$u^*x^*\mathbb{L}_X \simeq y^*\mathbb{L}_X$$

**Proposition IV.7.2.** *When  $X$  is a derived Artin stack locally of finite presentation, its cotangent complex  $\mathbb{L}_X$  is perfect, see [TV06, Corollary 2.2.5.3]. We denote  $\mathbb{T}_X$  its dual in  $QCoh(X)$ . Then its shifted tangent stacks  $TX[-n] = \mathbb{V}(\mathbb{L}_X[n])$  are also derived Artin stack locally of finite presentation.*

**Definition IV.7.3.** Let  $X$  be a derived stack,  $T = Spec(A)$  a derived affine scheme and  $x : T \rightarrow X$  a  $T$ -point. Let  $M$  be an  $A$ -module, we write the square zero extension  $A \oplus M$  and the associated derived affine scheme  $T[M]$ . The set of derivations from  $T$  to  $M$  at  $x$  is

$$Def_X(T, M) := Map_{T/dSt}(T[M], X)$$

**Remark IV.7.4.** When it exists, the cotangent complex  $\mathbb{L}_{X,x}$  of  $X$  at  $x$  represents the functor  $Der_X(T, -)$

**Definition IV.7.5.** We define the cotangent stack of  $X$  as the linear stack  $T^*X[n] = \mathbb{V}(\mathbb{L}_X[-n])$ , for an integer  $n$ .

**Definition IV.7.6.** Let  $A$  be a simplicial algebra over  $k$ ,  $M$  an  $A$ -module and

$$d : A \rightarrow A \oplus M[1]$$

a derivation, we define the square zero extension induced by  $d$  denoted  $A \oplus_d M$  by

$$\begin{array}{ccc} A \oplus_d M & \xrightarrow{p} & A \\ \downarrow & \lrcorner & \downarrow d \\ A & \xrightarrow{s} & A \end{array}$$

where  $s$  is the "zero" section. The morphism  $p : A \oplus_d M \rightarrow A$  will be called the natural projection.

**Proposition IV.7.7.** *Let  $X$  be a derived stack which has an obstruction theory, see [TV06, Definition 1.4.2.2]. Let  $A$  be a simplicial algebra,  $M$  a simplicial  $A$ -module,  $d \in Der(A, M[1])$  a derivation with  $A \oplus_d M$  the corresponding square zero extension. We denote*

$$T := Spec(A) \rightarrow T[M] := Spec(A \oplus_d M)$$

*the morphism corresponding to the projection  $A \oplus_d M \rightarrow A$ . Let  $x : T \rightarrow X$  be an  $A$ -point.*

- *There exists a natural obstruction*

$$\alpha(x) \in Map_{A-Mod}(\mathbb{L}_{X,x}, M[1])$$

*vanishing if and only if  $x$  extends to a morphism  $x' : T[M] \rightarrow X$ .*

- *If we assume  $\alpha(x) = 0$ , then the space of lifts of  $x$*

$$Map_{X/dSt}(T[M], X)$$

*is non canonically isomorphic to*

$$Map_{A-Mod}(\mathbb{L}_{X,x}, M)$$

*Proof.* See [TV06, Proposition 1.4.2.5]. □

We will need the relative version of the previous proposition, so as to apply obstruction theory to derived stacks endowed with a grading.

**Proposition IV.7.8.** *Let  $f : X \rightarrow Y$  be a morphism of derived stack which has obstruction theory. Let  $A \in SCR$ ,  $M \in A - Mod^{cn}$ ,  $d \in Der(A, M[1])$  a derivation with  $A \oplus_d M$  the corresponding square zero extension. We denote*

$$T := Spec(A) \rightarrow T[M] := Spec(A \oplus_d M)$$

*the morphism corresponding to the projection  $A \oplus_d M \rightarrow A$ . Let  $x : T \rightarrow X$  be a point in  $Map(T, X) \times_{Map(T[M], Y)} Map(T, Y)$ . The fiber at  $x$  of the morphism*

$$Map(T[M], X) \rightarrow Map(T, X) \times_{Map(T[M], Y)} Map(T, Y)$$

*is denoted  $L(x)$ .*

*There is a natural point  $\alpha(x) \in Map_{A-Mod}(\mathbb{L}_{X/Y, x}, M[1])$  and a natural equivalence*

$$L(x) \simeq \Omega_{\alpha(x), 0} Map_{A-Mod}(\mathbb{L}_{X/Y, x}, M[1])$$

### The tangent bundle formalism

**Definition IV.7.9.** Following [Lur07], let  $\mathcal{C}$  be a presentable  $\infty$ -category, the tangent bundle of  $\mathcal{C}$  is a functor  $T_{\mathcal{C}} \rightarrow \mathcal{C}^{\Delta^1}$  which exhibits  $T_{\mathcal{C}}$  as the stable envelope of  $\mathcal{C}^{\Delta^1} \rightarrow \mathcal{C}$ , the evaluation at  $\{1\} \subset \Delta^1$ .

We can think of an element of  $T_{\mathcal{C}}$  as a pair  $(A, M)$  where  $A \in \mathcal{C}$  and  $M$  an infinite loop space in  $\mathcal{C}$ .

**Proposition IV.7.10.** *Let  $A$  be a simplicial algebra, we denote  $Stab(SCR_{/A})$  the stable category constructed as the stable envelope of  $SCR_{/A}$ . The functor sending a non necessarily connected module  $M$  over  $A$  to the square zero extension simplicial algebra  $A \oplus M$ , with its natural augmentation defines an equivalence :*

$$A - Mod \xrightarrow{\sim} Stab(SCR_{/A})$$

**Proposition IV.7.11.** *The cotangent complex formalism from [Lur07] defines a functor*

$$SCR^{\Delta^1} \rightarrow T_{SCR}$$

*which identifies under the equivalence of the previous proposition with the cotangent complex formation  $A \rightarrow B \mapsto \mathbb{L}_{B/A}$ .*

*We deduce by composition the absolute complex functor*

$$SCR \rightarrow T_{SCR}$$

*which is left adjoint to the forgetful functor  $T_{SCR} \rightarrow SCR$  sending  $(A, M)$  to  $A$ .*

*Proof.* See [Lur07, Remark 1.2.3]. □

**Remark IV.7.12.** This description of the cotangent complex makes it easier to understand and prove the usual formulas of base change for the cotangent complex.

## IV.8 Group actions

**Definition IV.8.1.** Let  $G$  be a group in derived stacks, the trivial action functor :

$$dSt \rightarrow G - dSt$$

admits a left adjoint denoted  $(-)_G$  and a right adjoint denoted  $(-)^G$ , called (homotopy) coinvariants and (homotopy) fixed points.

**Definition IV.8.2.** In the case  $G = \mathbb{G}_m$ ,  $\mathbb{G}_m - dSt$  is the category of graded derived stacks, then taking fixed points correspond to taking the 0-weighted associated derived stack.

**Proposition IV.8.3.** Taking fixed points  $(-)^G$  of a derived stack endowed with a  $G$  action and taking weight 0 of a graded derived stack preserve small limits.

**Proposition IV.8.4.** For  $G$  a group in derived stacks, we have a natural equivalence :

$$G - dSt_k \simeq dSt_{k/BG}$$

*Proof.* See [TV06, Proposition 1.3.5.3]. □

## IV.9 Graded and filtered objects

In this section, we review basic definitions and properties of graded and filtered objects in  $\infty$ -categories, following [Lur15, §3.1, §3.2]

**Definition IV.9.1.** Let  $\mathcal{C}$  be an  $\infty$ -category, we define the category of graded objects in  $\mathcal{C}$  :

$$\mathcal{C}^{gr} := Fun(\mathbf{Z}^{disc}, \mathcal{C}) \simeq \prod_{\mathbb{Z}} \mathcal{C}$$

where  $\mathbf{Z}^{disc}$  is the discrete 1-category on  $\mathbb{Z}$ . We also define the category of filtered objects in  $\mathcal{C}$  :

$$Fil(\mathcal{C}) := Fun((\mathbf{Z}, \leq), \mathcal{C})$$

where  $(\mathbf{Z}, \leq)$  is the 1-category associated to the usual partial ordered structure on  $\mathbb{Z}$ . The inclusion  $\mathbf{Z}^{disc} \subset (\mathbf{Z}, \leq)$  induces a forgetful functor :

$$Fil(\mathcal{C}) \rightarrow \mathcal{C}^{gr}$$

**Remark IV.9.2.** In our definition, the structure morphisms  $X_n \rightarrow X_{n+1}$  of a filtered object need not be monomorphisms. However the two notions are shown to be equivalent in [SS13].

**Definition IV.9.3.** When  $\mathcal{C}$  is a symmetric monoidal  $\infty$ -category,  $\mathcal{C}^{gr}$  and  $Fil(\mathcal{C})$  are both symmetric monoidal  $\infty$ -category when endowed with the Day product.

**Definition IV.9.4.** The associated graded and underlying object functors are given by symmetric monoidal functors :

$$gr : Fil(\mathcal{C}) \rightarrow \mathcal{C}^{gr}$$

and

$$colim : Fil(\mathcal{C}) \rightarrow \mathcal{C}$$

See [Lur15] for details on these construction.

We now recall the geometrical interpretation of graded modules and filtered modules. See [Sim96] and [Mou19] for details.

**Proposition IV.9.5.** *There is an equivalences of stable symmetric monoidal  $\infty$ -categories :*

$$QCoh(\mathbb{A}^1/\mathbb{G}_m) \simeq Fil(Mod_k)$$

and

$$QCoh(B\mathbb{G}_m) \simeq Mod_k^{gr}$$

when  $\mathbb{A}^1$  and  $\mathbb{G}_m$  are the usual additive and multiplicative groups in derived stacks over  $k$ .

Furthermore, pullback along the closed point  $0 : B\mathbb{G}_m \rightarrow \mathbb{A}^1/\mathbb{G}_m$  and the open point  $1 : * \simeq \mathbb{G}_m/\mathbb{G}_m \rightarrow \mathbb{A}^1/\mathbb{G}_m$  recover respectively the associated graded and the underlying object constructions.

*Proof.* See [Mou19, Theorem 1.1, Theorem 4.1] and [MRT20, Theorem 2.2.10].  $\square$

## IV.10 Graded stacks

**Definition IV.10.1** (Graded derived stack). A graded derived stack is defined as a derived stack endowed with an action of  $\mathbb{G}_m$ , a morphism of graded derived stack is one compatible with the actions. The category of derived affine schemes endowed with a  $\mathbb{G}_m$ -action is naturally equivalent to the category of graded simplicial algebras over  $k$ , see [Mou19]. The category of graded derived stacks is denoted  $\mathbb{G}_m\text{-dSt}$ .

**Remark IV.10.2.** A  $\mathbb{G}_m$ -action on a derived stack  $X$  is equivalent to a morphism of derived stacks  $Y \rightarrow B\mathbb{G}_m$  and an identification of  $Y \times_{B\mathbb{G}_m} *$  with  $X$ , using Proposition IV.8.4. We call  $X$  the total space associated to  $Y \rightarrow B\mathbb{G}_m$ .

**Theorem IV.10.3.** *From [Mou19], there is a symmetric monoidal equivalence of categories*

$$Mod_B^{gr} \simeq QCoh(B\mathbb{G}_m \times Spec(B))$$

*We will call graded quasi-coherent complex over  $X$  an object of either category.*

**Definition IV.10.4.** For  $E$  a quasi-coherent complex of  $X$ , and  $n$  an integer,  $E((n))$  is defined to be the graded quasi-coherent complex with  $E$  in pure weight  $n$ .

**Definition IV.10.5** (Relative global functions on graded derived stacks). Given a morphism of graded stacks  $Y \rightarrow X$ , we define graded functions on  $Y$  relative to  $X$  as

$$\mathcal{O}_{gr,X}(Y) := \pi_*(\mathcal{O}_{[Y/\mathbb{G}_m]}) \in \mathit{CAlg}(\mathit{QCoh}([X/\mathbb{G}_m]))$$

with  $\pi$  the canonical morphism  $[Y/\mathbb{G}_m] \rightarrow [X/\mathbb{G}_m]$ .

**Definition IV.10.6.** We introduce graded  $\mathcal{O}$ -module function similarly :

$$\tilde{\mathcal{O}}_{gr,X}(Y) := \tilde{\pi}_*(\mathcal{O}_{[Y/\mathbb{G}_m]}) \in \mathit{CAlg}(\mathcal{O}_{[X/\mathbb{G}_m]} - \mathit{Mod})$$

using the pushforward  $\tilde{\pi}_* : \mathcal{O}_{[Y/\mathbb{G}_m]} - \mathit{Mod} \rightarrow \mathcal{O}_{[X/\mathbb{G}_m]} - \mathit{Mod}$ . It is lax monoidal, as left adjoint of a symmetric monoidal functor, therefore it induces a canonical morphism on commutative algebras in the respective symmetric monoidal categories. We deduce that quasi-coherent graded functions are simply  $\mathcal{O}$ -module graded functions after applying the left adjoint of the forgetful functor from quasi-coherent complexes to  $\mathcal{O}$ -modules.

**Definition IV.10.7** (Graded stacks over a base). Let  $X$  be a graded derived stack, the  $\infty$ -category of graded derived stacks over  $X$  is the undercategory  $\mathbb{G}_m - \mathit{dSt}/X$ , with the trivial grading on  $X$ .

**Example IV.10.8.** Linear stacks are naturally  $\mathbb{G}_m$ -graded, we can construct the action

$$\mathbb{G}_m \times \mathbb{V}(E) \rightarrow \mathbb{V}(E)$$

as follows. For a given simplicial commutative  $k$ -algebra  $B$ ,  $\mathbb{G}_m(B)$  is  $\mathit{Map}_{N(B)-\mathit{mod}}^{eq}(N(B), N(B))$ , it naturally operates on

$$\mathbb{V}(E)(B) = \mathit{Map}_{N(B)-\mathit{Mod}}(E, N(B))$$

through the composition map

$$\mathit{Map}_{N(B)-\mathit{Mod}}(N(B), N(B)) \times \mathit{Map}_{N(B)-\mathit{Mod}}(E, N(B)) \rightarrow \mathit{Map}_{N(B)-\mathit{Mod}}(E, N(B))$$

**Definition IV.10.9.** Let  $X$  be a graded derived stack, the associated derived stack of 0-weights is defined as the derived stack of fixed points by the action of  $\mathbb{G}_m$ , we denote it

$$X^{=0} := X^{\mathbb{G}_m}$$

**Proposition IV.10.10.** *The functor*

$$\mathit{SCR} \rightarrow \mathit{SCR}^{gr}$$

*endowing a simplicial algebra with its trivial grading admits a left adjoint, which we denote  $(-)^{=0}$ .*

*Proof.* Using the adjoint functor theorem, see [Lur09, Corollary 5.5.2.9]. □

**Remark IV.10.11.** For a general graded simplicial algebra  $A$ ,  $(A)^{=0}$  and  $A(0)$  will not coincide. We will call the former "0-weights" and the latter "naive 0-weights".

**Remark IV.10.12.** When  $A$  is a discrete commutative algebra, we notice that  $(A)^{=0}$  is given by the quotient ring of  $A(0)$  where we quotient by elements of the form  $ab$  where  $a$  is in weight  $n > 0$  and  $b$  in weight  $-n$ .

**Remark IV.10.13.** When  $A$  is a graded simplicial algebra, either positively graded or negatively graded, then  $(A)^{=0}$  coincides with  $A(0)$ .

**Remark IV.10.14.** The two constructions of 0-weights are compatible. Meaning that for  $A$  a graded simplicial algebra, we have a natural identification

$$(Spec(A))^{=0} \simeq Spec(A^{=0})$$

We verify it on a test simplicial algebra  $R$

$$(Spec(A))^{=0}(R) = Map_{\mathbb{G}_m}(Spec(R), Spec(A)) \simeq Map_{gr}(A, R) \simeq Map(A^{=0}, R)$$

## IV.11 Line bundles and graded modules

In this section we discuss the relationship between  $\mathbb{G}_m$ -torsors and invertible modules.

**Definition IV.11.1.** If  $B$  is a simplicial  $k$ -algebra, a morphism  $Spec(B) \rightarrow B\mathbb{G}_m$  is the data of an invertible  $B$ -module, we will denote both the morphism and the module by  $\mathcal{L}$ . There is an ambiguity in the choice, the invertible module associated to the morphism could be defined to be  $\mathcal{L}^\vee$ , we choose  $\mathcal{L}$  in such a way that the total space of the  $\mathbb{G}_m$ -torsor associated to  $Spec(B) \rightarrow B\mathbb{G}_m$  is  $Spec((Sym_B \mathcal{L}^\vee)[(\mathcal{L}^\vee)^{-1}])$ , it is the linear stack associated to  $\mathcal{L}^\vee$  where we removed the zero section, as a  $B$ -module. The function algebra  $(Sym_B \mathcal{L}^\vee)[(\mathcal{L}^\vee)^{-1}]$  is simply  $\bigoplus_{n \in \mathbb{Z}} (\mathcal{L}^\vee)^{\otimes n}$ . With this convention  $\mathcal{L}$  is functorial in the morphism  $Spec(B) \rightarrow B\mathbb{G}_m$ .

**Remark IV.11.2.** We can try and understand  $[\mathbb{V}(E)/\mathbb{G}_m]$  over  $B\mathbb{G}_m \times X$  through its functor of points. A morphism  $Y = Spec(B) \rightarrow [\mathbb{V}(E)/\mathbb{G}_m]$  over  $B\mathbb{G}_m \times X$  is the data of a morphism  $Y \rightarrow B\mathbb{G}_m \times X$ , ie a  $\mathbb{G}_m$ -torsor  $\tilde{Y} \rightarrow Y$  with a map  $Y \rightarrow X$ , and a  $\mathbb{G}_m$ -equivariant morphism  $\tilde{Y} \rightarrow \mathbb{V}(E)$  over  $X$ . The torsor has total space  $\tilde{Y} = Spec((Sym_B \mathcal{L}^\vee)[(\mathcal{L}^\vee)^{-1}])$ , therefore the  $\mathbb{G}_m$ -equivariant map  $\tilde{Y} \rightarrow \mathbb{V}(E)$  corresponds to a morphism of graded  $N(B)$ -modules  $u^*E((1)) \rightarrow (Sym_B \mathcal{L}^\vee)[(\mathcal{L}^\vee)^{-1}]$  ie a morphism of  $N(B)$ -module  $u^*E \rightarrow \mathcal{L}^\vee$ , with  $u^*$  the pullback morphism induced by the morphism  $u : A \rightarrow B$  associated with  $Y \rightarrow X$ . This is equivalent to having a morphism of  $N(B)$ -modules  $\mathcal{L} \otimes u^*E \rightarrow N(B)$ , which is a  $B$ -point of  $\mathbb{V}(\mathcal{L} \otimes u^*E)$ .

**Remark IV.11.3.** We deduce an equivalence of  $B$ -modules

$$[\mathbb{V}(E)/\mathbb{G}_m] \times_{B\mathbb{G}_m \times X} Spec(B) \simeq \mathbb{V}(\mathcal{L} \otimes u^*E).$$

The equivalence between graded complexes and quasi-coherent modules on  $B\mathbb{G}_m$  is given informally by sending a graded complex  $\bigoplus_i E_i$  to the  $\mathcal{O}$ -module stack

$$Spec(B) \xrightarrow{\mathcal{L}} B\mathbb{G}_m \mapsto \bigoplus_i E_i \otimes \mathcal{L}^{\otimes i}$$



Therefore, for any integer  $k$ ,  $E((k))$  is the  $\mathcal{O}$ -module

$$\mathrm{Spec}(B) \xrightarrow{(\mathcal{L}, u)} B\mathbb{G}_m \times X \mapsto \mathcal{L}^{\otimes k} \otimes u^* E$$

## IV.12 The graded circle

**Definition IV.12.1.** Let  $A := \mathbb{Z}[\frac{x^n}{n!}] \subset \mathbb{Q}[x]$ , we define  $Ker$  the functor represented by  $A$  pulled back to  $k$ .

**Proposition IV.12.2.** *The presheaf  $Ker$  coincides with the intersection of the kernels of the Frobenius morphisms on big Witt vectors*

$$F_p : W_{big} \rightarrow W_{big}$$

therefore it has a natural abelian group structure. See [Haz08] and [Rab14] for the construction of big Witt vectors.

**Definition IV.12.3.** We define the graded circle  $S_{gr}^1$  as

$$S_{gr}^1 := BKer$$

**Proposition IV.12.4.** *Recalling from [MRT20, Proposition 3.2.7], the stacks  $S_{gr}^1$  and  $BS_{gr}^1$  are affine stacks.*

**Lemma IV.12.5.** *Let  $M$  be  $\bigoplus_{m \geq 0} k[-2m]((m)) \in Mod^{gr}$ , the space of  $\mathbb{E}_\infty$ -algebra structures on  $M$  compatible with the grading is equivalent to the set of classical commutative graded algebra structures on its cohomology  $H^*(M)$ .*

*Proof.* We follow the proof of [MRT20, Lemma 3.4.11], the space of  $\mathbb{E}_\infty$ -algebra structures considered is given by the mapping space of  $\infty$ -operads :

$$\mathrm{Map}_{Op}(\mathbb{E}_\infty^\otimes, \mathrm{End}_{gr}(M)^\otimes)$$

where  $\mathbb{E}_\infty^\otimes$  is the  $\mathbb{E}_\infty$  operad and  $\mathrm{End}_{gr}(M)^\otimes$  is the endomorphism operad of  $M$  in the category of graded modules.

The space of  $n$ -ary operations of  $\mathrm{End}_{gr}(M)^\otimes$  is given by  $\mathrm{Map}_{Mod^{gr}}(M^{\otimes n}, M)$ .

We compute

$$M^{\otimes n} = \left( \bigoplus_{m \geq 0} k[-2m]((m)) \right)^{\otimes n} = \bigoplus_{m \geq 0} k[-2m]((m))^{\oplus c_{m,n}}$$

with  $c_{m,n} = \binom{n+m-1}{n-1}$  is the cardinal of  $\{(m_1, m_2, \dots, m_n) \in \mathbb{N}^n, \sum_{i=1}^n m_i = m\}$ , since the differential is zero,  $\mathrm{Map}_{Mod^{gr}}(M^{\otimes n}, M)$  is discrete.

We deduce that the space  $\mathrm{Map}_{Op}(\mathbb{E}_\infty^\otimes, \mathrm{End}_{gr}(M)^\otimes)$  is discrete.

Since  $H^*$  is lax monoidal, we get a map :

$$\text{Map}_{Op}(\mathbb{E}_\infty^\otimes, \text{End}_{gr}(M)^\otimes) \rightarrow \text{Map}_{Op}(\mathbb{E}_\infty^\otimes, \text{End}_{gr,cl}(H^*(M))^\otimes)$$

where  $\text{End}_{gr,cl}(H^*(M))^\otimes$  is the classical operad of graded endomorphisms on  $M$ . This map is an equivalence of spaces.  $\square$

**Corollary IV.12.6.** *The graded  $\mathbb{E}_1$ -algebra  $k[u]$ , with  $u$  in degree 2 and weight 1, admits a unique  $\mathbb{E}_\infty$ -algebra structure.*

**Proposition IV.12.7.** *The cosimplicial functions of  $BS_{gr}^1$  are given by*

$$C_\Delta(BS_{gr}^1) \simeq k[u]$$

and the equivalence is compatible with the augmentation, given by  $BS_{gr}^1 \rightarrow *$ . Here  $k[u]$  denoted the denormalization of the free commutative differential graded algebra on one generator in degree 2 and weight 1. The identification is compatible with gradings.

*Proof.* We start by the construction of a morphism  $k[u] \rightarrow C_\Delta(BS_{gr}^1)$ .

Since

$$H^2(BS_{gr}^1) \simeq H^2(\text{Tot}(k \rightarrow k[\eta] \rightrightarrows k[\eta]^{\otimes 2} \dots))$$

the element  $\eta$  defines an element  $u \in H^2(BS_{gr}^1)$  in weight 1. We deduce a morphism of  $\mathbb{E}_1$ -algebra  $k[u] \rightarrow C_{\mathbb{E}_1}(BS_{gr}^1)$  as  $k[u]$  is the free  $\mathbb{E}_1$ -algebra on  $k[-2]$ . Now since the  $\mathbb{E}_1$ -algebra  $k[u]$  admits a unique  $\mathbb{E}_\infty$ -algebra structure, from Corollary IV.12.6, we get a morphism of  $\mathbb{E}_\infty$ -algebra

$$k[u] \rightarrow C_{\mathbb{E}_\infty}(BS_{gr}^1)$$

which is an equivalence after taking cohomology, therefore it is an equivalence. We write it as

$$\phi : \theta^{ccn}(k[u]) \xrightarrow{\sim} \theta^{ccn}(C_\Delta(BS_{gr}^1))$$

Now we prove it is an equivalence, following the proof of [MRT20, Theorem 3.4.17], we apply the double conerve functor to  $\phi$  :

$$\text{coN}^2(\theta^{ccn}(k[u])) \simeq \text{coN}^2(\theta^{ccn}(C_\Delta(BS_{gr}^1)))$$

which is a morphism of bisimplicial  $\mathbb{E}_\infty$ -algebra. By definition  $S_{gr}^1 := BKer$ , therefore we deduce an equivalence

$$\text{coN}^2(\theta^{ccn}(C_\Delta(BS_{gr}^1))) \simeq \theta^{ccn}(C_\Delta(Ker))^{\bullet\bullet}$$

The stack  $Ker$  being a classical affine scheme,  $\theta^{ccn}(C_\Delta(Ker))^{\bullet\bullet}$  is a bisimplicial object in discrete  $\mathbb{E}_\infty$  algebras. As  $\theta^{ccn} : \text{coSCR} \rightarrow \mathbb{E}_\infty - \text{Alg}$  restricts to an equivalence on discrete objects, the equivalence

$$\theta^{ccn}(\text{coN}^2(k[u])) \simeq \theta^{ccn}(C_\Delta(Ker))^{\bullet\bullet}$$

lifts uniquely to an equivalence of bisimplicial cosimplicial algebras

$$coN^2(k[u]) \simeq C_\Delta(Ker)^{\bullet\bullet}$$

Now totalization of the bisimplicial objects gives the required equivalence of cosimplicial algebras :

$$k[u] \simeq C_\Delta(BS_{gr}^1)$$

□

**Corollary IV.12.8.** *The affine stack  $BS_{gr}^1$  is given by*

$$BS_{gr}^1 \simeq Spec^\Delta(k[u])$$

where the identification is compatible with augmentations and gradings.

**Proposition IV.12.9.** *There is an equivalence of symmetric monoidal categories compatible with grading, ie which commutes with the forgetful functors to graded complexes*

$$\epsilon - Mod_k \simeq Rep(S_{gr}^1) = QCoh(BS_{gr}^1)$$

*Proof.* See [MRT20, Proposition 4.2.3].

□

**Definition IV.12.10.** We define the category of graded mixed derived stacks as the category of  $S_{gr}^1$ -equivariant graded stacks

$$\epsilon - dSt^{gr} := S_{gr}^1 - dSt^{gr}$$

**Remark IV.12.11.** Seeing  $S_{gr}^1$  as a derived stack with a  $\mathbb{G}_m$ -action, it admits a canonical morphism

$$S_{gr}^1 \rightarrow B\mathbb{G}_m$$

which has as a total space the semi-direct product

$$\mathcal{H} := \mathbb{G}_m \ltimes S_{gr}^1$$

Therefore we can see a graded mixed structure on a derived stack as a  $\mathbb{G}_m$  action and an action of  $S_{gr}^1$  which are compatible. Meaning that we have an identification

$$\epsilon - dSt^{gr} \simeq \mathcal{H} - dSt$$

Similarly  $QCoh(BS_{gr}^1)$  is defined with  $S_{gr}^1$  considered as a element of  $dSt^{gr}$ , that is  $QCoh(BS_{gr}^1)$  is implicitly defined as  $QCoh(B\mathcal{H})$ .

## V Graded function on linear stacks

This section is devoted to the computation of 1-weighted graded functions on a linear stack. This section is available online at [Mon21].

## V.1 Adjoint of the linear stack functor

**Proposition V.1.1.** *The functor*

$$\mathbb{V} : QCoh(X)^{op} \rightarrow \mathbb{G}_m - dSt/X$$

has a left adjoint given by  $\mathcal{O}_{gr}(-)(1)$ .

*Proof.* Let us consider the two functors

$$Map_{\mathbb{G}_m - dSt/X}(-, \mathbb{V}(E)), Map_{QCoh(X)}(E, \mathcal{O}_{gr}(-)(1)) : \mathbb{G}_m - dSt/X^{op} \rightarrow \mathcal{S}$$

landing in the category of spaces. Both functors send all small colimits to limits and are canonically identified on the subcategory of  $\mathbb{G}_m$ -equivariant derived stack of the form  $Spec(B) \times \mathbb{G}_m$  with  $\mathbb{G}_m$  acting by multiplication on the right side : any  $\mathbb{G}_m$ -stack  $Y$  can be recovered as a colimit of objects of the form  $Y \times \mathbb{G}_m$  with the action being multiplication on the right side since  $Y$  is canonically the colimit of a diagram on  $B\mathbb{G}_m$  sending the point to  $Y \times \mathbb{G}_m$  and sending elements of  $\mathbb{G}_m$  to their diagonal action on  $Y \times \mathbb{G}_m$ . Therefore the two functors are equivalent. The equivalence being functorial in  $E$ , we deduce the adjunction. □

**Remark V.1.2.** In the adjunction above, if we restrict to  $\mathbb{G}_m$ -equivariant derived stack of the form  $Spec(B) \times \mathbb{G}_m$  with  $\mathbb{G}_m$  acting by multiplication on the right side, we deduce another adjunction :

$$Map_{dSt}(Y, \mathbb{V}(E)) \simeq Map_{QCoh(X)}(E, \mathcal{O}(Y)).$$

## V.2 The equivalence

**Construction V.2.1.** We now construct a natural arrow  $E((1)) \rightarrow \mathcal{O}_{gr}(\mathbb{V}(E))$  in  $QCoh([X/\mathbb{G}_m])$ , ie a map of graded complexes on  $X$  a derived stack. By adjunction, it just means we have to construct a map of graded  $\mathcal{O}$ -modules  $E((1)) \rightarrow \mathcal{O}_{gr, \mathcal{O}}(\mathbb{V}(E))$ . For the construction, we go back and forth between quasi-coherent complexes and  $\mathcal{O}$ -modules, exploiting the facts that quasi-coherent complexes have better categorical properties and  $\mathcal{O}$ -modules are more computable.

We assume  $E$  to be cofibrant, we take  $B$  a simplicial commutative  $k$ -algebra and  $u$  a morphism from  $Spec(B)$  to  $B\mathbb{G}_m \times X$ . We want to construct a map

$$E((1))(B) \simeq \mathcal{L} \otimes u^*E \rightarrow \mathcal{O}_{gr, \mathcal{O}}(\mathbb{V}(E))(B).$$

However, using Remark IV.11.3, we have :

$$\mathcal{O}_{gr, \mathcal{O}}(\mathbb{V}(E))(B) \simeq \mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{O}}([\mathbb{V}(E)/\mathbb{G}_m] \times_{B\mathbb{G}_m \times X} Spec(B)) \simeq \mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{O}}(\mathbb{V}(\mathcal{L} \otimes u^*E)).$$

Therefore we are reduced to constructing a functorial map  $\mathcal{L} \otimes u^*E \rightarrow \mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{O}}(\mathbb{V}(\mathcal{L} \otimes u^*E))$ . By the adjunction property of quasi-coherent sheaves, it is equivalent to constructing a functorial map

$$\mathcal{L} \otimes u^*E \rightarrow \mathcal{O}(\mathbb{V}(\mathcal{L} \otimes u^*E)).$$

We can use the unit of the adjunction in Remark V.1.2 to construct this map. From this map we deduce in weight 1 a map :

$$E \rightarrow \mathcal{O}_{gr}(\mathbb{V}(E))(1)$$

**Proposition V.2.2.** *If  $E$  is connective, the natural map constructed above*

$$E \rightarrow \mathcal{O}_{gr}(\mathbb{V}(E))(1)$$

*is an equivalence*

*Proof.* Since  $E$  is connective,  $\mathbb{V}(E)$  is simply the relative affine scheme  $\text{Spec}_X \text{Sym}_{\mathcal{O}_X}(E)$ . The grading corresponds to having weight  $p$  of  $\text{Sym}_{\mathcal{O}_X}(E)$  to be  $\text{Sym}_{\mathcal{O}_X}^p(E)$ . The morphism

$$E((1)) \rightarrow \mathcal{O}_{gr}(\text{Spec}_X \text{Sym}_{\mathcal{O}_X}(E((1)))) \simeq \text{Sym}_{\mathcal{O}_X}(E((1)))$$

corresponds to the inclusion of  $E$  in weight 1. Therefore it is an equivalence when restricting to weight 1. □

**Theorem V.2.3.** *Let  $X$  be a derived affine scheme, for  $E \in \text{QCoh}^-(X)$ , ie a bounded above complex over  $X$ , the natural map constructed above*

$$E \rightarrow \mathcal{O}_{gr}(\mathbb{V}(E))(1)$$

*is an equivalence.*

*Proof.* Let us proceed by induction on the Tor amplitude of  $E$ . Let  $E$  be a complex of Tor amplitude in  $] - \infty, b]$ ,  $b$  a positive integer. The case  $b = 0$  has already been dealt with, so we assume  $b > 0$ .

We know, as  $X$  is assumed to be affine, there is a non canonical triangle

$$0 \rightarrow V[-b] \rightarrow E \rightarrow E' \rightarrow 0$$

with  $V$  of tor amplitude 0, ie a classical vector bundle on  $X$ , and  $E'$  concentrated of Tor amplitude in  $] - \infty, b - 1]$ . To construct  $E'$ , we can take a model of  $E$  concentrated in degree smaller than  $b$  and cellular as an  $N(A)$ -module, then define  $E'$  as its naive truncation in degree smaller than  $b - 1$ . We deduce the morphism  $E \rightarrow E'$ .

Let us introduce the notation  $R$  denoting  $\mathcal{O}_{gr}(\mathbb{V}(-))(1)$ . By naturality of the construction above, we have the following commutative diagram

$$\begin{array}{ccc}
E & \longrightarrow & \text{Tot}(coN_{\bullet}(E \rightarrow E')) \\
\downarrow & & \downarrow \\
R(E) & \longrightarrow & \text{Tot}(R(coN_{\bullet}(E \rightarrow E')))
\end{array}$$

with  $coN$  the conerve construction and  $Tot$  the totalization of a cosimplicial object. We will show these four maps are all equivalences.

The top arrow is an equivalence as  $E$  and  $E'$  live in the stable category of quasi-coherent sheaves on  $X$ , see [Lur17, Proposition 1.2.4.13].

We now show that the right arrow is an equivalence, in fact  $coN_{\bullet}(E \rightarrow E') \rightarrow R(coN_{\bullet}(E \rightarrow E'))$  is a levelwise equivalence. We compute the conerve in the following lemma :

**Lemma V.2.4.** *For any natural integer  $n$ , we have a canonical equivalence*

$$coN_n(E \rightarrow E') \simeq E' \oplus V[-b+1]^{\oplus n}$$

*Proof.* The computation is standard, we proceed by induction on the degree  $n$ , in zero degree it is obvious. Now  $E' \oplus_E E'$  has a canonical split projection to  $E'$ , its kernel is the fiber of  $E' \rightarrow K$ , which is  $V[-b]$ . Therefore  $E' \oplus_E E'$  is identified with  $E' \oplus V[-b+1]$ . The general case follows.  $\square$

We are reduced to showing that the natural map

$$E' \oplus V[-b+1]^{\oplus n} \rightarrow R(E' \oplus V[-b+1]^{\oplus n})$$

is an equivalence. Since  $E'$  and  $V[-b+1]$  are in Tor amplitude in  $]-\infty, b-1]$ , it follows from the induction hypothesis.

We now show the bottom arrow is an equivalence. We will use a lemma to compute  $\mathbb{V}(E)$  :

**Lemma V.2.5.**  $\mathbb{V}(E') \rightarrow \mathbb{V}(E)$  *is an epimorphism of derived stacks.*

*Proof.* Let us fix  $B$  is a simplicial commutative  $k$ -algebra and  $u$  a  $B$ -point of  $X$ . We want to show that  $\mathbb{V}(E')(B) \rightarrow \mathbb{V}(E)(B)$  is surjective after applying  $\pi_0$ . Let us fix  $\alpha \in \mathbb{V}(E)(B)$  ie  $\alpha : u^*E \rightarrow N(B)$  a morphism of  $B$ -module.

Since there is an exact triangle

$$0 \rightarrow V[-b] \rightarrow E \rightarrow E' \rightarrow 0$$

therefore an exact triangle

$$0 \rightarrow u^*V[-b] \rightarrow u^*E \rightarrow u^*E' \rightarrow 0$$

we deduce that  $\alpha$  lifts to  $u^*E' \rightarrow N(B)$  if and only if composition  $u^*V[-b] \rightarrow N(B)$  is zero. Since  $u^*V[-b]$  is strictly coconnective and  $u^*N(B)$  is connective, the lift exists.

This concludes that  $\mathbb{V}(E') \rightarrow \mathbb{V}(E)$  is an epimorphism of presheaves, hence is an epimorphism of derived stacks.

□

**Remark V.2.6.** The proof of the above gives a slightly stronger result, indeed we have shown that the morphism

$$\mathbb{V}(E') \rightarrow \mathbb{V}(E)$$

is a epimorphism of functors.

Using this lemma and the connections between effective epimorphisms in an  $\infty$ -topos and simplicial resolutions of [Lur09, Corollary 6.2.3.5], we have an equivalence

$$|N(\mathbb{V}(E') \rightarrow \mathbb{V}(E))| \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathbb{V}(E)$$

with  $|-|$  the geometric realization.  $N$  is the nerve construction.

Since  $\mathbb{V}$  and  $\mathcal{O}_{gr}$  send colimits to limits, between their categories of definition, we deduce

$$\mathcal{O}_{gr}(\mathbb{V}(E)) \xrightarrow{\sim} Tot(\mathcal{O}_{gr}(\mathbb{V}(coN(E \rightarrow E'))))$$

We can then apply the weight 1 functor  $(-)(1)$ , which commutes with limits since limits can be computed levelwise for graded objects. Therefore

$$R(E) \xrightarrow{\sim} Tot(R(coN_{\bullet}(E \rightarrow E'))).$$

We conclude that  $E \rightarrow R(E)$  is an equivalence.

□

**Corollary V.2.7.** *The functor  $\mathbb{V} : QCoh(X)^{op} \rightarrow \mathbb{G}_m - dSt_{/X}$  is fully faithful when restricted to  $QCoh^-(X)$ .*

**Remark V.2.8.** These claims are still correct for  $X$  a general derived stack. We can check it using a descent argument.

### V.3 General weights

**Proposition V.3.1.** *If  $k$  is a  $\mathbb{Q}$ -algebra and  $E$  is a perfect complex on  $X$ ,  $\mathcal{O}_{gr}(\mathbb{V}(E))(p)$  is canonically identified with  $Sym_{\mathbb{E}_{\infty}}^p(E)$ , the monad here  $Sym_{\mathbb{E}_{\infty}}$  is the one associated to the formation of free  $\mathbb{E}_{\infty}$ - $k$ -algebras, or equivalently commutative differential algebras.*

Before the proof of the proposition, we will establish a preliminary lemma.

**Lemma V.3.2.** *If  $k$  is a  $\mathbb{Q}$ -algebra,  $E$  is perfect complex on  $X$  and  $E^\bullet$  is a cosimplicial object in perfect complexes on  $X$ . An equivalence  $E \xrightarrow{\sim} \text{Tot}(E^\bullet)$  induces a canonical map  $\text{Sym}^p(E) \rightarrow \text{Tot}(\text{Sym}^p(E^\bullet))$ , which is an equivalence. Therefore  $\text{Tot}(\text{Sym}^p(E^\bullet))$  is perfect.*

*Proof.* Starting from the equivalence  $E \xrightarrow{\sim} \text{Tot}(E^\bullet)$ , we deduce by taking duals an equivalence of perfect complexes :

$$|(E^\bullet)^\vee| \xrightarrow{\sim} E^\vee$$

since dualization induces an equivalence of  $\infty$ -category on perfect complexes. Knowing  $\text{Sym}^p$  commutes with sifted colimits, we apply it on both sides

$$|\text{Sym}^p((E^\bullet)^\vee)| \xrightarrow{\sim} \text{Sym}^p(E^\vee).$$

We can then dualize again and use the fact that  $\text{Sym}^p$  and dualization commute since we are in zero characteristic.

$$\text{Sym}^p(E) \xrightarrow{\sim} \text{Tot}(\text{Sym}^p(E^\bullet)).$$

And it concludes the proof. □

*Proof.* The proof of the proposition follows the same structure as the main theorem. The canonical map

$$E((1)) \rightarrow \mathcal{O}_{gr}(\mathbb{V}(E))$$

gives by adjunction a morphism of  $\mathbb{E}_\infty$ -algebras over  $X$  :

$$\text{Sym}(E((1))) \rightarrow \mathcal{O}_{gr}(\mathbb{V}(E))$$

which is in degree  $p$  :

$$\text{Sym}^p(E) \rightarrow \mathcal{O}_{gr}(\mathbb{V}(E))(p).$$

We obtain a commutative diagram

$$\begin{array}{ccc} \text{Sym}^p E & \longrightarrow & \text{Tot}(\text{Sym}^p(\text{coN}_\bullet(E \rightarrow E'))) \\ \downarrow & & \downarrow \\ R_p(E) & \longrightarrow & \text{Tot}(R_p(\text{coN}_\bullet(E \rightarrow E'))) \end{array}$$

with  $R_p = \mathcal{O}_{gr}(\mathbb{V}(-))(p)$

The right arrow is similarly shown to be an equivalence by induction and the bottom one is an equivalence by the same reasoning above.



We now need to show the top arrow is an equivalence. Using the previous lemma with

$$E^\bullet := \text{coN}_\bullet(E \rightarrow E')$$

concludes the proof. □

**Remark V.3.3.** In general characteristic, and general weight,  $\mathcal{O}_{gr}(\mathbb{V}(E))(p)$  seems to correspond to  $\text{Sym}_M^p(E)$ , the weight  $p$  part of the symmetric algebra over a monad on complexes generalizing simplicial algebras to non-necessarily connective complexes. This monad is currently being investigated by Bhatt-Mathew, see [Rak20]. Hopefully, this connection will be made explicit in a following paper.

**Remark V.3.4.** We provide an example of a situation where functions on a linear stack are not easily expressed in terms of the complex of sheaves. Working over a field of characteristic zero, we can define a quasi-coherent sheaf on the point by  $E = k[2] \oplus k[-2]$ . Then  $\text{Sym}(E) \simeq \text{Sym}(k[2]) \otimes \text{Sym}(k[-2])$  is a free commutative differential graded  $k$ -algebra on two generators, one of degree 2, the other of degree  $-2$ , the differential is identically zero.

On the other hand  $\mathcal{O}(\mathbb{V}(E)) = H^*(K(\mathbb{G}_a, 2), \mathcal{O}[u])$  and it identifies with the ring  $k[u][[v]]$  with  $v$  a generator of  $H^2(K(\mathbb{G}_a, 2), \mathcal{O})$  :  $u$  is in degree  $-2$  and  $v$  is a degree 2. In particular, in degree 0, we get for  $\text{Sym}(E)$  an infinite product  $\prod_{\mathbb{N}} k$  generated by the elements of the form  $u^n v^n$ . Similarly, in degree 0,  $\mathcal{O}(\mathbb{V}(E))$  only gives a direct sum  $\bigoplus_{\mathbb{N}} k$ , also generated by the elements  $u^n v^n$ . Intuitively, the connective part of  $E$  tends to give a contribution by a free algebra (polynomial algebras) and the coconnective part of  $E$  gives a contribution by a completed free algebra (power series algebras).

## VI Overview of de Rham and crystalline cohomology

### VI.1 Crystalline cohomology

We review the theory of classical crystalline cohomology, following [Ber74], [CL91] and [LZ03]. For results on comparisons between de Rham and crystalline cohomology, see [BDJ11] and [Mon21b].

Crystalline cohomology was motivated to fill a gap arising from  $l$ -adic cohomology :  $l$ -adic cohomology for schemes over a field of characteristic  $p$  is a well-behaved Weil cohomology theory under the assumption that  $l \neq p$ . However it is badly behaved when  $l = p$ . Crystalline cohomology was constructed to give a Weil cohomology theory in the case  $l = p$ . Serre notices in [Ser58] that there is no Weil cohomology theory with coefficients in  $\mathbb{Q}$  for schemes over a field of characteristic  $p$ . This motivates the use of Witt vectors, which give the appropriate ring of coefficients, being both a ring of characteristic zero and having a residue field of characteristic  $p$ .

**Definition VI.1.1.** For  $X$  a classical scheme over a  $\mathbb{F}_p$ -algebra  $k$ , one defines a crystalline site relative to  $W_n$ , the ring of Witt vector of length  $n$  on  $k$ , and a structural sheaf  $\mathcal{O}_{X/W_n(k)}$  which defines cohomology groups  $H_{crys}^i(X/W_n)$ .

Crystalline cohomology is then the limit on  $n$

$$H_{crys}^i(X/W) := \varprojlim H^i(X/W_n)$$

**Remark VI.1.2.** On Witt vectors of length 1, ie  $W_1 = k$ , we recover De Rham cohomology, therefore this defines a canonical morphism

$$H_{crys}^i(X/W) \rightarrow H_{dR}^i(X/k)$$

**Proposition VI.1.3.** *Crystalline cohomology is a Weil theory for smooth projective schemes over a perfect field of characteristic  $p$ .*

*Proof.* See [Ber74]. □

## VI.2 De Rham-Witt complex

This section is devoted to reviewing the de Rham-Witt complex, as developed in [Ill79]. The motivation for defining the de Rham-Witt complex is twofold :

- Giving an explicit tool to compute crystalline cohomology closer to the definition of de Rham cohomology.
- Comparing crystalline cohomology to other  $p$ -adic cohomology theories, étale or de Rham cohomology, and studying other structures, such as the Hodge filtration.

**Construction VI.2.1.** Let  $X$  be a scheme over  $\mathbb{F}_p$ , the de Rham-Witt pro-complex  $W_\bullet\Omega_X^\bullet$  is a projective system  $(W_n\Omega_X^\bullet)$  of coconnective commutative differential graded algebras such that

$$W_n\Omega_X^0 = W_n\mathcal{O}_X$$

endowed with an additive morphism  $V : W_n\Omega_X^i \rightarrow W_{n+1}\Omega_X^i$  such that

$$V(xdy) = VxdVy \text{ and } (d[x])Vy = V([x]^{p-1}d[x]y)$$

There is a unique initial complex with these properties and  $W_n\Omega_X^\bullet$  is a quotient of  $\Omega_{W_n X}$  by the required relations, it is a  $W_n(k)$ -algèbre,  $W_1\Omega_X^\bullet$  is simply the de Rham complex  $\Omega_X^\bullet$ .

We define  $W\Omega_X^i = \varprojlim W_n\Omega_X^i$ , it is a  $p$ -torsion free commutative differential graded  $W(k)$ -algebra.

We recover the truncated de Rham-Witt complex  $W_n\Omega_X$  by a quotient :

$$W_n\Omega_X^i = W\Omega_X^i / (V^n W\Omega_X^i + dV^n W\Omega_X^{i-1})$$

Since  $X$  is assumed to be smooth, there is a unique commutative differential graded algebra morphism  $F : W_n\Omega_X^\bullet \rightarrow W_n\Omega_X^\bullet$  such that

$$FdV = d \text{ and } F(d[x]) = [x]^{p-1}d[x]$$

**Proposition VI.2.2.** *A few properties of the de Rham-Witt vectors and its structure maps*

$$\begin{aligned} V : W_n\Omega_X^\bullet &\rightarrow W_{n+1}\Omega_X^\bullet \\ F : W_n\Omega_X^\bullet &\rightarrow W_n\Omega_X^\bullet \end{aligned}$$

are given by :

- $W_n\Omega_X^0$  is given by  $W_n\mathcal{O}_X$
- $F$  and  $V$  are additive.
- $F$  coincides in degree 0 with the Frobenius morphism and the Verschiebung map on Witt vectors.
- $FV = VF = p$
- $FdV = d$
- $dF = pFd$
- $Fd[x] = [x]^{p-1}d[x]$  for  $x \in \mathcal{O}_X$
- $F(xy) = xy$
- $xVy = VF(xy)$
- $V(xdy) = V(x)dV(y)$

**Remark VI.2.3.** The endomorphism deduced functorially by the Frobenius map of  $X$  is on  $W_\bullet\Omega^i$  given by  $p^iF$ .

**Theorem VI.2.4.** *There is a canonical isomorphism compatible with the Frobenius action*

$$H_{\text{crys}}^*(X/W_n(k)) \cong H^*(X, W_n\Omega_X^\bullet)$$

between crystalline cohomology and the hypercohomology of the de Rham-Witt complex sheaf canonically defined.

**Theorem VI.2.5.** *Furthermore, there is even a more structured result : there is an equivalence of  $W_n(k)$ -chain complexes on  $X$*

$$Ru_*\mathcal{O}_{X/W_n(k)} \xrightarrow{\sim} W_n\Omega_X^\bullet \in \mathcal{D}(X, W_n(k))$$

where  $u$  is the forgetful functor from sheaves on the crystalline site of  $X$  to sheaves on the Zariski site of  $X$ . We have used the notation  $\mathcal{D}(X, W_n(k))$  to denote the derived category of  $W_n(k)$ -modules on  $X$ .

## VI.3 De Rham Witt from Bhatt and Lurie

In this section, we recall the main notions and results of [BLM22].

**Definition VI.3.1.** A Dieudonné complex  $(M, d, F)$  is a cochain complex of abelian groups  $(M, d)$  and  $F$  a morphism of graded abelian groups  $F : M \rightarrow M$  such that

$$dF = pFd$$

The 1-category of Dieudonné complexes is denoted  $\mathbf{DC}$ .

**Definition VI.3.2.** Let  $(M, d, F)$  be a Dieudonné complex, we define a Dieudonné sub-complex of  $M$  denoted  $(\eta_p M)$  as follows

$$(\eta_p M)^n := \{x \in p^n M : dx \in p^{n+1} M^{n+1}\}$$

**Definition VI.3.3.** Let  $(M, d)$  be a  $p$ -torsion-free complex, the Frobenius morphism  $F$  induces a morphism of abelian groups

$$\alpha_n : M^n \rightarrow (\eta_p M)^n = \{x \in p^n M : dx \in p^{n+1} M^{n+1}\}$$

The complex  $M$  is said to be saturated when  $\alpha_n$  is an isomorphism for all  $n$ . This defines the sub-1-category of saturated Dieudonné complexes  $\mathbf{DC}_{sat} \subset \mathbf{DC}$ .

**Definition VI.3.4.** Let  $M$  be a saturated Dieudonné complex, for every  $x \in M_n$ , there is a unique  $V(x)$  such that  $FV(x) = px$ . This defines an additive morphism

$$V : M \rightarrow M$$

**Proposition VI.3.5.** (See [BLM22, Proposition 2.3.1]) *The inclusion of 1-categories  $\mathbf{DC}_{sat} \subset \mathbf{DC}$  admits a left adjoint, called saturation. It is denoted  $Sat$ .*

**Remark VI.3.6.** This saturation is constructed as the colimit of the diagram

$$M \rightarrow \eta_p M \rightarrow \eta_p^2 M \dots$$

**Definition VI.3.7.** For  $M$  a saturated Dieudonné complex, we define  $\mathcal{W}_r(M)$  as the quotient complex of  $M$  by the subcomplex  $Im(V^r) + Im(dV^r)$ .

The natural morphisms  $\mathcal{W}_{n+1}(M) \rightarrow \mathcal{W}_n(M)$  defines a diagram, which admits a limit called completion of  $M$ . We denote it  $\mathcal{W}(M)$ .

**Remark VI.3.8.** The maps  $F$  and  $V$  naturally extend to the completion of  $M$ .

We have a canonical map given by the projection :  $\rho_M : M \rightarrow \mathcal{W}(M)$ .

**Definition VI.3.9.** The Dieudonné complex  $M$  is said to be strict when it is saturated and  $\rho_M$  is an isomorphism.

This defines a sub-1-category  $\mathbf{DC}_{str} \subset \mathbf{DC}_{sat}$ .

**Proposition VI.3.10.** (See [BLM22, Proposition 2.7.8]) The inclusion  $\mathbf{DC}_{str} \subset \mathbf{DC}_{sat}$  admits a left adjoint given by  $\mathcal{W}$ .

**Proposition VI.3.11.** (See [BLM22, Notation 2.8.4]) The inclusion  $\mathbf{DC}_{str} \subset \mathbf{DC}$  admits a left adjoint given by  $\mathcal{WSat}$ .

**Definition VI.3.12.** A Dieudonné algebra  $(A, d, F)$  is given by  $(A, d)$  a commutative differential graded algebra and  $F : A \rightarrow A$  is a morphism of graded rings such that

- For  $x \in A$ ,  $dF(x) = pF(dx)$ .
- $A_n = 0$  for  $n < 0$ .
- $Fx = x^p \pmod{p}$ , for  $x \in A^0$ .

Morphisms between Dieudonné algebras are required to be ring morphisms compatible with differentials and Frobenius structures. This defines the 1-category of Dieudonné algebras  $\mathbf{DA}$ . Forgetting the multiplication defines the forgetful functor  $\mathbf{DA} \rightarrow \mathbf{DC}$ .

**Proposition VI.3.13.** (See [BLM22, Proposition 3.2.1]) Let  $R$  a  $p$ -torsion-free commutative ring and  $\phi : R \rightarrow R$  a classical Frobenius lift. Then there is a unique ring morphism  $F : \Omega_R^\bullet \rightarrow \Omega_R^\bullet$  such that

- $F(x) = \phi(x)$  for  $x \in R = \Omega_R^0$ .
- $F(dx) = x^{p-1}dx + d\left(\frac{\phi(x)-x^p}{p}\right)$  for  $x \in R$ .

Furthermore,  $(\Omega_R^\bullet, d, F)$  is a Dieudonné algebra.

**Proposition VI.3.14.** (See [BLM22, Proposition 3.2.3]) Let  $R$  a  $p$ -torsion-free commutative ring and  $\phi : R \rightarrow R$  a classical Frobenius lift. For  $A$  a  $p$ -torsion-free Dieudonné algebra, the construction given before defines a functorial bijection

$$\mathrm{Hom}_{\mathbf{DA}}(\Omega_R^\bullet, A) \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathrm{Hom}_{\mathbf{CRing}^{Fr}}(R, A^0)$$

where  $\mathrm{Hom}_{\mathbf{CRing}^{Fr}}(R, A^0)$  is the set of morphisms  $R \rightarrow A^0$  compatible with Frobenius structures.

**Definition VI.3.15.** A Dieudonné algebra is said to be saturated if it is as a Dieudonné complex. This defines a sub-1-category  $\mathbf{DA}_{sat} \subset \mathbf{DA}$ .

**Proposition VI.3.16.** (See [BLM22, Proposition 3.4.3]) The inclusion  $\mathbf{DA}_{sat} \subset \mathbf{DA}$  admits a left adjoint given by  $\mathrm{Sat}(A)$  endowed with the canonical Dieudonné algebra structure.

**Proposition VI.3.17.** (See [BLM22, Proposition 3.5.5]) The constructions of  $V$  and  $\mathcal{W}$  extend naturally to Dieudonné algebras. For  $A$  a Dieudonné algebra,  $\mathcal{W}(A)$  is a saturated Dieudonné algebra.

**Definition VI.3.18.** A saturated Dieudonné algebra  $A$  is said to be strict if it is as a Dieudonné complex. This defines a sub-1-category  $\mathbf{DA}_{str} \subset \mathbf{DA}_{sat}$ .

**Proposition VI.3.19.** (See [BLM22, Proposition 3.5.9]) The inclusion  $\mathbf{DA}_{str} \subset \mathbf{DA}_{sat}$  admits a left adjoint given by  $\mathcal{W}$ .

**Proposition VI.3.20.** (See [BLM22, Proposition 3.5.10]) The inclusion  $\mathbf{DA}_{str} \subset \mathbf{DA}$  admits a left adjoint given by  $\mathcal{WSat}$ .

**Proposition VI.3.21.** (See [BLM22, Proposition 4.1.4]) The functor  $B \in \mathbf{DA}_{str} \mapsto B^0/VB^0 \in CRing_{\mathbb{F}_p}$  admits a left adjoint denoted by  $R \mapsto \mathcal{W}\Omega_R^\bullet$  and called the saturated de Rham-Witt complex of  $R$ . The complex can be constructed as

$$\mathcal{W}\Omega_R^\bullet := \mathcal{WSat}(\Omega_{W(R)}^\bullet)$$

**Definition VI.3.22.** Let  $R$  be a commutative  $\mathbb{F}_p$ -algebra. An  $R$ -framed  $V$ -pro-complex is given by

- A chain of commutative differential graded algebras

$$\dots \rightarrow A_\bullet(3) \rightarrow A_\bullet(2) \rightarrow A_\bullet(1) \rightarrow A_\bullet(0)$$

with the limit denoted  $A_\bullet(\infty)$ .

- A collection of maps  $V : A(r) \rightarrow A(r+1)$  of graded abelian groups.
- A ring morphism  $\beta : W(R) \rightarrow A_0(\infty)$ , where we denote  $\beta_r$  the composition

$$W(R) \xrightarrow{\beta} A_0(\infty) \rightarrow A_0(r)$$

such that

- $A(r) = 0$  when  $r=0$  and  $A_i(r) = 0$  when  $i < 0$ .
- $V$  commutes with the restriction maps. Therefore  $V$  induces a morphism on  $A(\infty)$  denoted  $V$ .
- $\beta : W(R) \rightarrow A_0(\infty)$  is compatible with  $V$ .
- $V : A(r) \rightarrow A(r+1)$  satisfies  $V(xdy) = V(x)dV(y)$ .
- For  $\lambda \in R$  and  $x \in A(r)$ , we have

$$(Vx)d\beta_{r+1}[\lambda] = V(x(\beta_r[\lambda])^{p-1}d\beta_r[\lambda])$$

A morphism of  $R$ -framed  $V$ -pro-complexes is a morphism of diagrams of commutative differential graded algebras compatible with restriction, Verschiebung and  $\beta$  maps.

This defines a 1-category  $VPC_R$ .

**Proposition VI.3.23.** (See [BLM22, Proposition 4.4.4]) Let  $R$  be a commutative  $\mathbb{F}_p$ -algebra, the 1-category  $VPC_R$  has an initial object. We denote this object  $(W_r\Omega_R^\bullet)$  and the limit of the induced tower  $(W\Omega_R^\bullet)$ , we call it the classical de Rham-Witt complex of  $R$ .

**Remark VI.3.24.** This construction gives the de Rham-Witt complex as defined in [Ill79]. See [BLM22, Warning 4.4.8] for details.

**Theorem VI.3.25.** (See [BLM22, Proposition 4.4.12]) There is a functorial morphism of commutative differential graded algebra

$$W\Omega_R^\bullet \rightarrow \mathcal{W}\Omega_R^\bullet$$

which is an isomorphism when  $R$  is a Noetherian  $\mathbb{F}_p$ -algebra. The left hand side is the classical de Rham-Witt complex and the right hand side is the de Rham-Witt complex defined by saturation and completion.

## VII Graded loopspaces in mixed characteristics

In this section we will take  $k = \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ .

### VII.1 Frobenius lift structures

#### VII.1.1 Classical and derived Frobenius lifts

**Definition VII.1.1.** Let  $A$  be a discrete commutative ring, a classical Frobenius lift on  $A$  is given by a ring endomorphism  $F : A \rightarrow A$  such that  $F$  induces the Frobenius morphism on  $A/p$ , ie  $F(a) - a^p$  is  $p$ -divisible for any  $a \in A$ .

**Definition VII.1.2.** We define the category of derived stacks with a derived, or homotopy, Frobenius lift  $dSt^{Fr}$  as the pullback of categories

$$dSt^{endo} \times_{dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}^{endo}} dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}$$

where the functor  $dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p} \rightarrow dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}^{endo}$  is the canonical functor adjoining the Frobenius endomorphism to a derived stack on  $\mathbb{F}_p$ . Similarly, we define the category of graded derived stacks endowed with a derived Frobenius lift  $dSt^{gr,Fr}$  as the pullback of categories

$$dSt^{gr,endo} \times_{dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}^{endo}} dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}$$

where the forgetful functor  $dSt^{gr,endo} \rightarrow dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}^{endo}$  is given by taking 0 weights, that is  $\mathbb{G}_m$ -fixed points by Definition IV.10.9 and taking the fiber on  $\mathbb{F}_p$ .

We will give a more general definition of derived Frobenius lifts.

**Definition VII.1.3** (Homotopy coherent Frobenius lift). Let  $\mathcal{C}$  a category endowed with a functor  $\mathcal{C} \rightarrow dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}^{endo}$ . We define the category of Frobenius lifts on  $\mathcal{C}$  as

$$\mathcal{C}^{Fr} := \mathcal{C} \times_{dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}^{endo}} dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}$$

where the  $dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p} \rightarrow dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}^{endo}$  is the canonical functor adjoining the Frobenius endomorphism to a derived stack on  $\mathbb{F}_p$ .

**Example VII.1.4.** We give a series of examples for categories of "algebra-type objects"

- with  $\mathcal{C} = CRing_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}$ , we define the category of Frobenius lifts on  $CRing_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}$  :

$$CRing_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{Fr} := (CRing_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{endo,op})^{Fr,op}$$

The canonical morphism  $CRing_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{endo,op} \rightarrow dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}^{endo}$  is the derived affine functor modulo  $p$ .

- with  $\mathcal{C} = SCR_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}$ , we define the category of Frobenius lifts on  $SCR_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}$  :

$$SCR_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{Fr} := (SCR_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{endo,op})^{Fr,op}$$

The canonical morphism  $SCR_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{endo,op} \rightarrow dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}^{endo}$  is the derived affine functor modulo  $p$ .

- with  $\mathcal{C} = SCR_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{gr}$ , we define the category of Frobenius lifts on  $SCR_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{gr}$  :

$$SCR_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{gr,Fr} := (SCR_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{gr,endo,op})^{Fr,op}$$

The canonical morphism  $SCR_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{gr,endo,op} \rightarrow dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}^{endo}$  is the derived affine functor modulo  $p$  after taking the weight 0 component defined by Proposition IV.10.10. See Remark IV.10.14 for details.

**Remark VII.1.5.** Our definition requires a derived Frobenius lift to be homotopy equivalent on  $\mathbb{F}_p$  with the canonical Frobenius only on 0-weights, we do not require an homotopy to 0 on the other weights.

**Proposition VII.1.6.** *Let  $A$  be a  $p$ -torsion-free commutative algebra on  $\mathbb{Z}(p)$ , the space of Frobenius lifts on  $A$  is discrete and in bijection with the set of classical Frobenius lifts on  $A$*

$$\{\phi : A \rightarrow A : \phi_p : A/p \rightarrow A/p = Fr_p\}$$

*Proof.* Given an endomorphism of  $A$ , the data of being a derived Frobenius lift is a path in

$$Map_{SCR_{\mathbb{F}_p}}(A \otimes^{\mathbb{L}} \mathbb{F}_p, A \otimes^{\mathbb{L}} \mathbb{F}_p)$$

between the induced endomorphism and the canonical Frobenius. As  $A$  is  $p$ -torsion-free we have

$$A \otimes^{\mathbb{L}} \mathbb{F}_p \simeq A/p$$



which is a discrete commutative  $\mathbb{F}_p$  algebra. Now, we deduce

$$\text{Map}_{\text{SCR}_{\mathbb{F}_p}}(A \otimes^{\mathbb{L}} \mathbb{F}_p, A \otimes^{\mathbb{L}} \mathbb{F}_p) \simeq \text{Map}_{\text{SCR}_{\mathbb{F}_p}}(A/p, A/p) \simeq \text{Hom}_{\text{CRing}_{\mathbb{F}_p}}(A/p, A/p)$$

which is a discrete space. Therefore the choice of a homotopy coherent Frobenius lift is equivalent to the choice of a classical Frobenius lift.  $\square$

**Definition VII.1.7.** Let  $A$  be a  $p$ -torsion-free commutative algebra on  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ , let  $M$  and  $N$  be  $A$ -module. An  $(A, F)$ -linear map is a morphism of  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ -modules  $M \rightarrow N_F$  where  $N_F$  is the  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ -module on  $N$  endowed with the  $A$ -module structure induced by composition by  $F$ .

**Proposition VII.1.8.** *Let  $A$  be a  $p$ -torsion-free commutative algebra on  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ ,  $M$  a projective  $A$ -module of finite type. The space of Frobenius lifts on the graded simplicial algebra  $\text{Sym}_A(M[n])$ , with  $M$  in weight 1 and  $n > 0$  a positive integer, is discrete and is made up by pairs  $(F, \phi)$  with  $F$  a Frobenius lift of  $A$  and  $\phi : M \rightarrow M$  an  $(A, F)$ -linear map. Therefore once the Frobenius  $F$  is fixed,  $\phi$  is the data of a classical  $(A, F)$ -module structure on the  $A$ -module  $M$ .*

*Proof.* Taking weight 0, a derived Frobenius lift on  $\text{Sym}_A(M[n])$  induces a derived Frobenius lift on  $A$ . From the previous proposition, a Frobenius structure on  $A$  is a classical Frobenius lift : we denote it  $F$ .

We start by considering the space of choices of endomorphisms on  $\text{Sym}_A(M[n])$  compatible with  $F$ , which are morphisms of simplicial  $A$ -algebras from  $\text{Sym}_A(M[n])$  to  $\text{Sym}_A(M[n])$  with the former endowed with the canonical  $A$ -algebra structure and the latter with the  $A$ -algebra structure induced by  $F$ .

$$\begin{aligned} \text{End}_{\text{SCR}_A^{\text{gr}}}(\text{Sym}_A(M[n])) &\simeq \text{Map}_{A\text{-Mod}^{\text{gr}}}(M[n], \text{Sym}_A(M[n])_F) \\ &\simeq \text{Map}_{A\text{-Mod}}(M[n], M_F[n]) \\ &\simeq \text{Map}_{A\text{-Mod}}(M, M_F) \end{aligned}$$

where  $M_F$  is  $M$  endowed by the  $A$ -module structure induced by  $F$ .

Now the weight 0 part of  $\text{Sym}_A(M[1])$  is simply  $A$ . Therefore the homotopy with the canonical Frobenius is uniquely determined by  $F$ .  $\square$

**Proposition VII.1.9.** *The space of derived Frobenius lifts on  $\mathbb{F}_p$  is empty.*

Before we move on to the proof of the proposition, we will need a lemma.

**Lemma VII.1.10.** *Let  $A$  be a discrete commutative algebra and  $a \in A$ , there exists a simplicial algebra  $K(A, a)$  with the following universal property : let  $B$  be a simplicial  $A$ -algebra, there is a functorial equivalence*

$$\text{Map}_{A\text{-SCR}}(K(A, a), B) \rightarrow \Omega_{a,0}B$$

where the space of paths  $\Omega_{a,0}B$  from  $a$  to 0 in  $B$  is defined as the fiber of

$$B^{\Delta^1} \xrightarrow{\text{ev}_0, \text{ev}_1} B \times B$$

over  $(a, 0)$ .

*Proof.* The category  $SCR$  is presentable and the functor

$$B \in SCR \rightarrow \Omega_{a,0}B$$

preserves limits and is accessible, therefore using [Lur07, Proposition 5.5.2.7], it is representable.  $\square$

**Remark VII.1.11.** We can explicitly construct  $K(A, a)$  as  $Sym_A(S^1)$  where  $Sym_A(-)$  is the free simplicial  $A$ -algebra on a simplicial set and  $S^1 = \Delta^1/\partial\Delta^1$  is the simplicial circle.

*Proof of the proposition.* We first compute the mapping space  $Map_{SCR}(\mathbb{F}_p, \mathbb{F}_p)$ . We know

$$Map_{SCR_{\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}}}(\mathbb{F}_p, \mathbb{F}_p) = Hom_{CRing}(\mathbb{F}_p, \mathbb{F}_p)$$

is contractible. The only endomorphism of  $\mathbb{F}_p$  as a simplicial algebra over  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$  is the identity up to contractible choice. We take

$$K(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}, p)$$

as a cofibrant model of  $\mathbb{F}_p$  and moding out by  $p$  :

$$K(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}, p) \otimes_{\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}} \mathbb{F}_p \simeq K(\mathbb{F}_p, 0) \simeq \mathbb{F}_p[\epsilon]$$

is the free simplicial algebra on one generator in degree 1, as the construction  $K$  is stable under base change. The identity induces in homology the identity morphism, however, the Frobenius on  $\mathbb{F}_p[\epsilon]$  sends the degree 1 generator  $\epsilon$  to  $\epsilon^p = 0$  in homology. Therefore the identity does not have a derived Frobenius lift structure.  $\square$

**Lemma VII.1.12.** *The forgetful functor  $U : dSt^{gr, Frob} \rightarrow dSt^{gr}$  preserves the classifying space construction  $B$ .*

*Proof.* For a graded Frobenius derived stack in groups  $G$ ,  $BG$  is explicitly given as a geometric realization of graded derived stacks of the form  $G^n$ . We write  $U$  as a composition

$$dSt^{Fr} \rightarrow dSt^{endo} \rightarrow dSt$$

the first one is the projection of a fiber product of categories, therefore it preserves small limits. The second map also preserves small limits since in a category of presheaves, they are computed pointwise. Hence  $U$  preserves finite products. The same decomposition show that  $U$  preserves geometric realizations, which concludes the proof, see the proof of Proposition VII.2.21 for a similar argument.  $\square$

**Remark VII.1.13.**  $BG_m$  is the final element in  $dSt^{gr}$  and it admits a unique derived Frobenius lift structure, therefore it is also the final element in  $dSt^{gr, Frob}$ .

**Remark VII.1.14.** By definition

$$SCR^{Fr} := dAff^{Fr,op}$$

We notice there is an equivalence of categories

$$SCR^{Fr} \simeq SCR^{endo} \times_{SCR_p^{endo}} SCR_p$$

compatible with the functor

$$Spec : SCR \xrightarrow{\sim} dAff^{op}$$

## VII.1.2 Derived Witt functor

**Proposition VII.1.15.** *The forgetful functor*

$$U : SCR^{Fr} \rightarrow SCR$$

*admits a right adjoint adjoint, which we call the derived Witt ring functor.*

*Proof.* From the description of  $SCR^{Fr}$  as the fiber product

$$SCR^{Fr} := SCR^{endo} \times_{SCR_p^{endo}} SCR_p$$

the forgetful functor

$$U : SCR^{Fr} \rightarrow SCR$$

commutes with colimits. We conclude using the adjoint functor theorem [Lur09, Corollary 5.5.2.9].  $\square$

**Remark VII.1.16.** When  $A$  is discrete,  $W(A)$  is the discrete commutative ring of Witt vectors. See [Joy85] for details on the classical adjunctions. We can see the simplicial algebra  $W(A)$  is discrete by using the following identifications

$$Map_{SCR}(R, W(A)) \simeq Map_{SCR^{Fr}}(L(R), W(A)) \simeq Map_{SCR}(L(R), A)$$

for any simplicial algebra  $R$ , where  $L$  is left adjoint to the forgetful functor and  $W$  is the right adjoint. The mapping space is discrete for every simplicial algebra  $R$  therefore  $W(A)$  is discrete.

**Construction VII.1.17.** Let  $A$  be a graded simplicial algebra, which is positively or negatively graded, we construct its associated graded simplicial algebra with Frobenius lift of graded Witt vectors  $W^{gr}(A)$  as follows. As a graded simplicial algebra with an endomorphism, we define  $W^{gr}(A)$  as the fiber product

$$A^{\mathbb{N}} \times_{(A(0))^{\mathbb{N}}} W(A(0))$$

where

$$W(A(0)) \rightarrow (A(0))^{\mathbb{N}}$$

is the ghost morphism, see Remark IV.10.13 for the connection between naive 0 weights and 0 weights. By construction,  $W^{gr}(A)$  is positively or negatively graded and its 0 weights ring is given by taking naive 0 weights

$$W^{gr}(A)(0) \simeq W(A(0))$$

The natural Frobenius structure on  $W(A(0))$  endows  $W^{gr}(A)$  with the structure of a graded simplicial algebra with a Frobenius lift.

This construction defines a functor

$$W^{gr} : SCR^{gr} \rightarrow SCR^{gr, Fr}$$

**Proposition VII.1.18.** *Let  $A$  be a graded simplicial algebra, which is positively or negatively graded. The functor*

$$R \in SCR^{gr, Fr} \mapsto \text{Map}_{SCR^{gr}}(B, A) \in \mathcal{S}$$

*is representable by  $W^{gr}(A)$ .*

*Proof.* Let  $A$  be a graded simplicial algebra and  $R$  be a graded simplicial algebra with Frobenius lift. By the construction of  $W^{gr}(A)$ , a morphism of graded simplicial algebras with Frobenius lifts

$$R \rightarrow W^{gr}(A)$$

is given by a morphism of graded simplicial algebras with endomorphisms

$$R \rightarrow A^{\mathbb{N}}$$

and a morphism of graded simplicial algebras with Frobenius lifts

$$R \rightarrow W(A(0))$$

with a compatibility between the two morphisms. The former morphism is simply given by a morphism of graded simplicial algebras  $A \rightarrow R$ , the latter is given by a morphism of simplicial algebras with Frobenius lifts

$$R(0) \rightarrow W(A(0))$$

which is simply a morphism of simplicial algebras

$$R(0) \rightarrow A(0)$$

which is fixed by requiring the compatibility. Therefore a morphism of graded simplicial algebras with Frobenius lifts

$$R \rightarrow W^{gr}(A)$$

is uniquely determined by a morphism of graded simplicial algebras  $A \rightarrow R$ . □

### VII.1.3 Modules on an algebra endowed with a Frobenius lift

**Definition VII.1.19.** Let  $(A, F)$  be a simplicial algebra endowed with an endomorphism. We define the category of modules on  $(A, F)$  as the stabilization of the category of simplicial algebras over  $(A, F)$ , see section IV.7 for details of the tangent category formalism. That is

$$(A, F) - Mod^{endo} := Stab(SCR_{/(A,F)}^{endo})$$

Similarly, for  $(A, F, h)$  a simplicial algebra endowed with a Frobenius lift, we define its category of modules

$$(A, F, h) - Mod^{Fr} := Stab(SCR_{/(A,F,h)}^{Fr})$$

**Remark VII.1.20.** We can notice that a module on a simplicial algebra with endomorphism  $(A, F)$  is simply a non-necessarily connective  $A$ -module endowed with an endomorphism compatible with the action of  $F$ .

**Remark VII.1.21.** The category  $(A, F, h) - Mod$  can be identified with

$$(A, F) - Mod^{endo} \times_{(A_p, F_p) - Mod^{endo}} A_p - Mod$$

where  $(A_p, F_p)$  is the simplicial algebra obtained by base changing  $(A, F)$  to  $\mathbb{F}_p$ . We deduce this identification from the following description of  $SCR_{/(A,F,h)}^{Fr}$  :

$$SCR_{/(A,F,h)}^{Fr} \simeq SCR_{/(A,F)}^{endo} \times_{SCR_{p/(A_p, F_p)}^{endo}} SCR_{p,/(A_p, F_p)}$$

and the fact that stabilizations commute with the "endomorphism category construction  $(-)^{endo}$ " and small limits.

Therefore we can identify an object of  $(A, F, h) - Mod$  with a  $(A, F)$ -module and an homotopy between  $F_p$  and 0.

**Proposition VII.1.22.** *Let  $F : (A, F) - Mod^{endo} \rightarrow (A, F, h) - Mod^{Fr}$  be the functor sending the pair  $(M, \alpha)$  to  $(M, p\alpha)$  with the canonical homotopy. The functor  $F$  is an equivalence of categories.*

$$F : (A, F) - Mod^{endo} \xrightarrow{\sim} (A, F, h) - Mod^{Fr}$$

*Proof.* We use the exact triangle

$$M \xrightarrow{\times p} M \rightarrow M_p$$

where  $M_p$  denotes  $M \otimes \mathbb{F}_p$ . Given a pair  $(M, \alpha)$  in  $(A, F) - Mod^{endo}$ , promoting the pair to a  $(A, F, h)$ -module is given by the data of a homotopy between

$$M \xrightarrow{\alpha} M \rightarrow M_p$$

and zero. Using the exact triangle, this is equivalent to specifying an element  $\alpha' : M \rightarrow M$  and a homotopy between  $p\alpha'$  and  $\alpha$ , that is to say, this is an element in  $F^{-1}((M, \alpha))$ . This shows the essential surjectivity of the functor, and even the fully faithfulness on mapping spaces with equal source and target. We proceed similarly for general mapping spaces.  $\square$

**Remark VII.1.23.** From the previous proposition, a triple in  $(M, \alpha, t)$  in  $(A, F, h) - Mod^{Fr}$  may be seen as a pair  $(M, \beta)$  in  $(A, F) - Mod^{endo}$ , we will denote write  $\frac{\alpha}{p}$  for  $\beta$ , this element is constructed using the endomorphism  $\alpha$  and the homotopy  $t$ .

**Definition VII.1.24.** We can define the cotangent complex of a simplicial algebra endowed with a endomorphism or a Frobenius lift using the formalism of [Lur07].

Let  $(A, F)$  be a simplicial algebra endowed with an endomorphism. The cotangent complex of  $(A, F)$  is an  $(A, F) - Mod$  representing the functor

$$Map_{SCR^{endo}/(A,F)}((A, F), -)$$

Let  $(A, F, h)$  be a simplicial algebra endowed with a Frobenius lift. The cotangent complex of  $(A, F, h)$  is an  $(A, F, h) - Mod$  representing the functor

$$Map_{SCR^{endo}/(A,F,h)}((A, F, h), -)$$

**Remark VII.1.25.** The cotangent complex of  $(A, F)$  is simply given by  $(\mathbb{L}_A, dF)$  where  $dF$  is the endomorphism functorially induced from  $F$ .

The forgetful functor  $SCR^{Fr} \rightarrow SCR^{endo}$  induces a forgetful functor

$$(A, F, h) - Mod^{Fr} \rightarrow (A, F) - Mod^{endo}$$

**Proposition VII.1.26.** Let  $(A, F)$  be a simplicial algebra endowed with an endomorphism, the forgetful functor

$$SCR_{(A,F)}^{endo} \rightarrow (A, F) - Mod^{endo}$$

admits a left adjoint denoted  $Sym_{(A,F)}$ .

*Proof.* We use the adjoint functor theorem, see [Lur09, Corollary 5.5.2.9]. □

## VII.2 Mixed graded Dieudonné complexes and algebras

### VII.2.1 The graded circle

**Definition VII.2.1.** The graded circle  $S_{gr}^1$  as in [MRT20] is given by

$$S_{gr}^1 := Spec^\Delta(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\eta]) \simeq BKer$$

It is endowed with an endomorphism induced from the multiplication by  $p$  endomorphism on  $Ker$ , we will call this endomorphism  $[p]$ . The morphism  $[p]$  sends  $\eta$  to  $p\eta$  in cohomology.

**Proposition VII.2.2.** The endomorphism  $[p]$  gives  $S_{gr}^1$  the structure of a group in  $dSt^{Fr}$

*Proof.* The stack  $S_{gr}^1$  is given by applying the  $B$  construction to the derived stack with Frobenius lift  $Ker$ .  $\square$

**Remark VII.2.3.** Defining a morphism  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\frac{x^n}{n!}] \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\frac{x^n}{n!}]$  by sending  $\frac{x^n}{n!}$  to  $p^n \frac{x^n}{n!}$  is canonically a morphism of graded classical affine schemes endowed with a Frobenius lift. As  $x$  is in weight 1, the condition of being a Frobenius lift is trivial.

**Remark VII.2.4.** We also notice that  $[p]$  is compatible with the group structure, meaning  $\eta \mapsto p\eta$  is compatible with the coalgebra action  $\eta \mapsto 1 \otimes \eta + \eta \otimes 1$  and the counit map.

**Definition VII.2.5** (Graded spheres). We define variants of spheres as graded affine stacks

$$S_{gr}^k(n) := Spec^\Delta(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\eta_k] / \eta_k^2)$$

with  $\eta_k$  of weight  $n$  and degree  $k$ . We simply denote  $S_{gr}^k := S_{gr}^k(1)$ .

**Remark VII.2.6.** The graded sphere  $S_{gr}^1$  is the graded affine stack considered in [MRT20]. The superior spheres  $S_{gr}^n$  can be recovered from the topological spheres as follow :

$$S_{gr}^n \simeq Spec^\Delta(D(H^*(S^n, \mathbb{Z}_{(p)})))$$

where  $H^*(S^n, \mathbb{Z}_{(p)})$  is the graded commutative differential graded algebra of cohomology of the topological sphere  $S^n$  with the zero differential and  $D$  denotes the denormalization functor.

**Definition VII.2.7.** For  $F$  a pointed graded stack, we define its graded homotopy groups :

$$\pi_k^{(n)}(F) = Hom_{dStgr,*}(S_{gr}^k(n), F) = \pi_0 Map_{dStgr,*}(S_{gr}^k(n), F)$$

The notation  $Hom$  denotes the  $\pi_0$  set of the associated mapping space.

**Proposition VII.2.8.** *The graded circle endowed with its Frobenius structure can be recovered as the following pushout*

$$S_{gr}^1 \simeq * \sqcup_{Spec(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho])} *$$

of graded affine stacks where  $\rho$  is a generator in degree 0 and weight 1 which squares to zero. Furthermore, the induced diagram obtained by taking the product with  $Spec(B)$  for  $B$  a simplicial algebra

$$\begin{array}{ccc} Spec(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho]) \times Spec(B) & \longrightarrow & Spec(B) \\ \downarrow & & \downarrow \\ Spec(B) & \longrightarrow & S_{gr}^1 \times Spec(B) \end{array}$$

is a pushout diagram against derived affine schemes, meaning it induces a pullback diagram on the simplicial algebras of functions.

*Proof.* We follow the proof in [MRT20, Theorem 5.1.3]. We construct a commutative diagram

$$\begin{array}{ccc}
\text{Spec}(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho]) & \longrightarrow & * \\
\downarrow & & \downarrow \\
* & \longrightarrow & BKer
\end{array}$$

that is an element  $\text{Spec}(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho]) \rightarrow Ker \simeq \Omega BKer$ . We choose

$$[\rho] = (\rho, 0, 0\dots) \in Ker(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho])$$

It is an element of  $Ker(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho])$  since the Frobenius  $F$  acts on a Teichmüller element as  $F[a] = [a^p]$ .

We are reduced to showing the natural map

$$C_{\Delta}(BKer) = \mathbb{Z}_{(p)} \oplus \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[-1] \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{(p)} \times_{\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho]} \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$$

is an equivalence of graded cosimplicial algebras. We only need to show it is an equivalence on the underlying complexes which is obvious. The compatibility with the endomorphism structures is straightforward and the additional Frobenius structure is trivial since the weight 0 part of  $S_{gr}^1$  is simply  $\text{Spec}(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)})$ .

We move on to the second part of the proof. We want to show the following diagram is a pushout diagram against derived affine schemes  $X$ .

$$\begin{array}{ccc}
\text{Spec}(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho]) \times \text{Spec}(B) & \longrightarrow & \text{Spec}(B) \\
\downarrow & & \downarrow \\
\text{Spec}(B) & \longrightarrow & S_{gr}^1 \times \text{Spec}(B)
\end{array}$$

We can reduce to the case of  $X = \mathbb{A}^1$  using [Lur11, Proposition 4.1.9] since any derived affine scheme can be written as a limit of copies of  $\mathbb{A}^1$ . Therefore we show the natural morphism

$$\mathcal{O}(S_{gr}^1 \times \text{Spec}(B)) \rightarrow B \times_{\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho] \otimes B} B$$

is an equivalence. Since the functor of simplicial functions  $\mathcal{O}$  is given by the composition of the Dold-Kan functor with  $C(-)$ , the functor of  $\mathbb{E}_{\infty}$ -functions, we simply show we have an equivalence

$$C(S_{gr}^1 \times \text{Spec}(B)) \rightarrow B \times_{\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho] \otimes B} B$$

of complexes. Now using the finite cohomology property of  $S_{gr}^1$ , see [MRT20, Lemma 3.4.9] and the base change formula [HLP14, A.1.5-(2)], we have

$$C(S_{gr}^1 \times \text{Spec}(B)) \simeq C(S_{gr}^1) \otimes B$$

Now as we know  $C(S_{gr}^1) = H^*(S_{gr}^1, \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}) = \mathbb{Z}_{(p)} \oplus \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[-1]$ , we deduce the result using the first part of the proof.

□



## VII.2.2 Mixed graded Dieudonné complexes

**Definition VII.2.9.** The endomorphism  $[p] : S_{gr}^1 \rightarrow S_{gr}^1$  induces a pullback morphism

$$[p]^* : QCoh(BS_{gr}^1) \rightarrow QCoh(BS_{gr}^1)$$

which is an endofunctor of  $\epsilon - Mod^{gr}$ .

**Remark VII.2.10.** Given  $(M, d, \epsilon)$  a graded mixed complex,  $[p]^*M$  is given by  $(M, d, p\epsilon)$ .

**Definition VII.2.11.** We define the category of mixed graded Dieudonné complexes, also called derived Dieudonné complexes, by

$$\epsilon - D - Mod^{gr} := CFP_{[p]^*}(\epsilon - Mod^{gr})$$

where the category on the right hand side is the  $\infty$ -category of colax fixed points of  $[p]^*$  on  $\epsilon - Mod^{gr}$ , as defined in Remark II.2.3.

We see the colax fixed point morphism  $[p]^*M \rightarrow M$  can be seen as a morphism of graded mixed complexes

$$(M, d, p\epsilon) \rightarrow (M, d, \epsilon)$$

which is a morphism of graded complexes satisfying the usual Dieudonné relation

$$\epsilon F = pF\epsilon$$

**Proposition VII.2.12.** *We have a natural identifications*

$$\epsilon - D - Mod^{gr} \simeq (k[\epsilon], [p]) - Mod^{gr,endo}$$

*The object  $(k[\epsilon], [p])$  is seen here as a commutative algebra object in  $Mod^{gr,endo}$ .*

*Proof.* Given a mixed graded module  $M \in \epsilon - Mod^{gr}$ , promoting it to a  $(k[\epsilon], [p])$ -module  $(M, F)$  is equivalent to the data of a commutative square

$$\begin{array}{ccc} k[\epsilon] \otimes M & \longrightarrow & M \\ \downarrow [p] \otimes F & & \downarrow F \\ k[\epsilon] \otimes M & \longrightarrow & M \end{array}$$

which is equivalent to a colax fixed point structure

$$M \rightarrow [p]^*M$$

□

## The Beilinson t-structure

**Definition VII.2.13.** We recall the definition of the Beilinson t-structure on graded mixed complex. Let  $M$  be a graded mixed complex,  $M$  is said to be t-connective for the t-structure when  $H^i(M(n)) = 0$  for  $i > -n$ ,  $M$  is said to be t-coconnective for the t-structure when  $H^i(M(n)) = 0$  for  $i < -n$ .

**Remark VII.2.14.** As a mixed graded complex,  $Sym_A(\mathbb{L}_A[1])$  is t-connective, for  $A$  a simplicial algebra. It is in the heart of the t-structure when  $A$  is a smooth classical algebra.

**Proposition VII.2.15.** *The heart of  $\epsilon - dg - mod^{gr}$  identifies with the 1-category of complexes  $\mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_{\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}}$ . We associate to a complex  $(M, d)$  the graded mixed complex being  $M_n$  with trivial differential in weight  $-n$ , the differential  $d$  defines the mixed structure. This defines a functor*

$$i : \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_{\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}} \rightarrow \epsilon - \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}^{gr}$$

which induces an equivalence on the heart.

**Definition VII.2.16** (Beilinson t-structure). Following [Rak20, §3.3], we define a t-structure on the category of mixed Dieudonné complexes by letting a graded mixed Dieudonné complexes be t-connective, respectively t-coconnective, when its underlying graded mixed complex is.

**Proposition VII.2.17.** *The heart of  $\epsilon - D - Mod_{\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}}$  identifies with the abelian category of Dieudonné complexes of [BLM22].*

*Proof.* This follows from the identification without Dieudonné structures, Proposition VII.2.15.  $\square$

### VII.2.3 Mixed graded Dieudonné algebras

We introduce the definition of the main objects we will study.

**Definition VII.2.18.** Motivated by Proposition VII.2.12, we define mixed graded Dieudonné stacks, also called derived Dieudonné stacks, by

$$\epsilon - D - dSt^{gr} := S_{gr}^1 - dSt^{gr, Frob}$$

We also define mixed graded Dieudonné simplicial algebras, also called Dieudonné simplicial algebras, by

$$\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr} := (S_{gr}^1 - dAff^{gr, Frob})^{op}$$

An element of  $S_{gr}^1 - dAff^{gr, Frob}$  can be thought of as a morphism  $X \rightarrow BS_{gr}^1$ , in the topos  $dSt^{gr, Frob}$ , which is relative affine.

**Remark VII.2.19.** A derived Dieudonné stack can be seen as a derived stack endowed with an endomorphism, which has a Frobenius lift structure, a grading and a compatible  $S_{gr}^1$ -action and a compatibility condition between the Frobenius lift and the action of  $S_{gr}^1$ . This compatibility condition is an analogue of the Dieudonné complex equation  $dF = pFd$  for derived stacks.

**Remark VII.2.20.** We expect  $\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr}$  to admit another description as the category of modules over a monad  $LSym$  on  $\epsilon - D - Mod^{gr}$  as is done in [BM19] and [Rak20].

**Proposition VII.2.21.** *The two  $\infty$ -categories  $dSt^{gr, Frob}$  and  $S_{gr}^1 - dSt^{gr, Frob}$  are  $\infty$ -topoi.*

*Proof.* The category  $dSt^{gr, Frob}$  is, by definition, given by

$$\tau^{endo} \times_{\tau_p^{endo}} \tau_p$$

with  $\tau = dSt^{gr}$  and  $\tau_p = dSt_{\mathbb{F}_p}^{gr}$ . Recalling [Lur09, Proposition 6.3.2.3], to show that  $dSt^{gr, Frob}$  is a topos, it is enough to show that the projection morphisms  $\tau^{endo} \rightarrow \tau_p^{endo}$  and  $\tau_p \rightarrow \tau_p^{endo}$  are left adjoints and they preserve finite limits, as  $\tau^{endo}$ ,  $\tau_p^{endo}$  and  $\tau_p$  are already topoi.

Using [Lur09, Proposition 6.3.5.1], the morphism  $\tau^{endo} \rightarrow \tau_p^{endo}$  admits a right adjoint and commutes with finite limits, since it admits a left adjoint : the forgetful functor.

The morphism  $\tau_p \rightarrow \tau_p^{endo}$  commutes with finite limits, since it admits a left adjoint, which is given by sending  $(X, F)$  the homotopy coequalizer of  $F$  and the Frobenius on  $X : X_{F \simeq Fr}$  and admits a right adjoint, which is given by sending  $(X, F)$  the homotopy equalizer of  $F$  and the Frobenius on  $X : X^{F \simeq Fr}$ , see Proposition B.3.

Therefore,  $S_{gr}^1 - dSt^{gr, Frob}$  is also a topos as the classifying topos of objects in  $dSt^{gr, Frob}$  with a  $S_{gr}^1$  action.  $\square$

**Remark VII.2.22.** From the previous proposition, the previous categories can admit Postnikov decomposition and obstruction theory, see [Lur07, Proposition 7.2.1.10] for details.

## Dieudonné functions on a Dieudonné stack

**Construction VII.2.23.** We construct the functor of functions on a Dieudonné derived stack

$$C : \epsilon - D - dSt^{gr, op} \rightarrow \epsilon - D - Mod^{gr}$$

by composition with the forgetful functor

$$S_{gr}^1 - dSt^{gr, Frob} \rightarrow S_{gr}^1 - dSt^{gr, endo}$$

we simply construct

$$S_{gr}^1 - dSt^{gr,endo,op} \rightarrow S_{gr}^1 - Mod^{gr,endo}$$

The category  $S_{gr}^1 - dSt^{gr,endo}$  identifies with  $(S_{gr}^1 \times (\mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{G}_m))$ -equivariant derived stacks, that is derived stacks over  $B(S_{gr}^1 \times (\mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{G}_m))$ . Indeed a  $\mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{G}_m$ -action is given by a grading and a graded endomorphism and an  $(S_{gr}^1 \times (\mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{G}_m))$ -action is given by an additional  $S_{gr}^1$ -action compatible with gradings and the endomorphisms.

Let us consider  $X \in \epsilon - D - dSt^{gr}$ , with its structure morphism

$$\pi : X \rightarrow B(S_{gr}^1 \times (\mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{G}_m))$$

Now the pushforward of the structure sheaf  $\pi_* \mathcal{O}_X$  defines an element of

$$QCoh(B(S_{gr}^1 \times (\mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{G}_m)))$$

The category  $QCoh(B(S_{gr}^1 \times (\mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{G}_m)))$  identifies with  $S_{gr}^1 - QCoh(B(\mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{G}_m))$ , which is  $\epsilon - D - Mod$ . We denote this element  $\pi_* \mathcal{O}_X$  in  $\epsilon - D - Mod^{gr}$  as  $C(X)$ .

**Remark VII.2.24.** The inclusion  $\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr,op} \subset \epsilon - D - dSt^{gr}$  defines functions on a Dieudonné simplicial algebra by composition

$$\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr} \rightarrow \epsilon - D - Mod^{gr}$$

**Remark VII.2.25.** Since the pushforward  $\pi_*$  is canonically lax monoidal,  $C(X)$  is in fact an element of  $CAlg(\epsilon - D - Mod)$ . We may call  $CAlg(\epsilon - D - Mod)$  the category of mixed Dieudonné  $\mathbb{E}_\infty$ -algebras. This notion could give the definition of Dieudonné structures for spectral stacks but we will not explore these notions.

**Proposition VII.2.26.** *The forgetful functor  $\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr} \rightarrow \epsilon - D - Mod^{gr}$  commutes with filtered colimits and small limits.*

*Proof.* Since the forgetful functor  $\epsilon - D - Mod^{gr} \rightarrow Mod$  commutes with the filtered colimits and small limits and is conservative, we show the forgetful functor

$$\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr} \rightarrow Mod$$

preserves the necessary colimits and limits.

Now this functor factors as a composition

$$\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr} \rightarrow S_{gr}^1 - SCR^{gr,endo} \simeq (\mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{G}_m) \times S_{gr}^1 - SCR \rightarrow Mod$$

where both functors commute with the desired limits and colimits. □

**Proposition VII.2.27.** *The forgetful functor  $U : dSt^{Fr} \rightarrow dSt$  admits a left adjoint denoted  $L$ .*

**Proposition VII.2.28.** *We define the two pullback squares :*

$$\begin{array}{ccccc}
SCR^{gr,Fr} & \longrightarrow & SCR^{gr,endo} & \longrightarrow & SCR \\
\uparrow & & \uparrow & & \uparrow \\
CRing^{p-tf,gr,Fr} & \longrightarrow & CRing^{p-tf,gr,endo} & \longrightarrow & CRing^{p-tf}
\end{array}$$

where  $CRing^{p-ft}$  is the category of discrete commutative rings which are  $p$ -torsion-free.

Then the morphism

$$CRing^{p-tf,gr,Fr} \rightarrow CRing^{p-tf,gr,endo}$$

is a fully faithful functor of 1-categories.

**Remark VII.2.29.** The previous proposition is often going to be used implicitly throughout this thesis. In our constructions, the graded simplicial algebras will have underlying weight 0 simplicial algebras which are discrete and  $p$ -torsion free. Therefore the choice of a Frobenius lift on such graded simplicial algebras will simply be the choice of an endomorphism which is equal to the canonical Frobenius after reduction modulo  $p$ .

**Definition VII.2.30.** We define a subcategory  $(\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr})_{\leq 0} \subset \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr}$  on objects which are sent into  $(\epsilon - D - Mod^{gr})_{\leq 0}$  when applying the forgetful functor

$$U : \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr} \rightarrow \epsilon - D - Mod^{gr}$$

We define a subcategory  $(\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr})_{\leq 0} \subset \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr}$  on objects which are sent into  $(\epsilon - D - Mod^{gr})_{\leq 0}$  when applying the forgetful functor

$$U : \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr} \rightarrow \epsilon - D - Mod^{gr}$$

We will abuse terminology and call these objects coconnective, respectively connective, for a "t-structure" on the non-stable category  $\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr}$ .

Let us denote  $(\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr})^{\heartsuit}$  the subcategory on connective and coconnective objects. We will call this category the heart of  $\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr}$ .

**Remark VII.2.31.** These notions might be formalized using the notion of connectivity structure on an  $\infty$ -category, developed in [BL21].

**Proposition VII.2.32.** *The inclusion*

$$(\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr})_{\leq 0} \subset \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr}$$

*admits a left adjoint denoted  $t_{\leq 0}$ .*

*The left adjoint  $t_{\leq 0}$  commutes with the forgetful functor*

$$U : \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr} \rightarrow \epsilon - D - Mod^{gr}$$

*Proof.* The category  $(\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr})_{\leq 0}$  is given by the pullback of categories

$$\begin{array}{ccc} (\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr})_{\leq 0} & \xrightarrow{i} & \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr} \\ \downarrow U_0 & \lrcorner & \downarrow U \\ (\epsilon - D - Mod^{gr})_{\leq 0} & \xrightarrow{j} & \epsilon - D - Mod^{gr} \end{array}$$

Using the adjoint functor theorem, see [Lur09, Corollary 5.5.2.9], we are reduced to proving that  $i$  commutes with filtered colimits and small limits, since  $\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr}$  is presentable and  $(\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr})_{\leq 0}$  is presentable as a limit of presentable categories. The functor  $i$  is a projection associated to a fiber product, hence we deduce the result from the fact that  $U$  and  $j$  commute with the required colimits and limits.  $\square$

**Remark VII.2.33.** The subcategory of  $(\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr})^\heartsuit$  on objects which are of  $p$ -torsion-free identify with the 1-category of classical Dieudonné algebra, see Remark VI.3.12. This defines a functor

$$i : \mathbf{DA} \rightarrow (\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr})^\heartsuit$$

**Remark VII.2.34.** As seen before, the graded derived stack with Frobenius lift  $S_{gr}^1$  admits a canonical morphism

$$S_{gr}^1 \rightarrow B\mathbb{G}_m$$

which has as a total space the semi-direct product

$$\mathcal{H} := \mathbb{G}_m \ltimes S_{gr}^1$$

Therefore we can see a graded mixed Dieudonné structure on a derived stack as a  $\mathbb{G}_m$  action and an action of  $S_{gr}^1$ , which are compatible. We have identifications

$$\epsilon - dSt^{gr} \simeq \mathcal{H} - dSt$$

## VII.2.4 Graded loop space

**Definition VII.2.35.** Let  $X$  a derived stack endowed with a Frobenius lift. We define the category of Frobenius graded loopspaces on  $X$  as

$$\mathcal{L}^{gr, Fr}(X) := \mathbf{Map}_{dSt^{Fr}}(S_{gr}^1, X)$$

where  $S_{gr}^1$  is endowed with its canonical Frobenius action.

The canonical point  $* \rightarrow S_{gr}^1$  defined by the augmentation  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\eta] \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ , is a morphism of graded derived stacks with Frobenius structures and induces a morphism of graded derived stacks with Frobenius structures

$$\mathcal{L}^{gr, Fr}(X) \rightarrow X$$

We also define

$$\mathcal{L}_{triv}^{gr, endo}(X) := \mathbf{Map}_{dSt^{endo}}(S_{gr}^1, X)$$

where  $S_{gr}^1$  is endowed with the trivial endomorphism structure given by identity.

We recall the forgetful functor

$$U : dSt^{gr, Fr} \rightarrow dSt^{gr}$$

**Proposition VII.2.36.** *Let  $(X, F)$  be a affine derived scheme endowed with a Frobenius structure. We write  $X = Spec(C)$ . The graded Frobenius loop space's underlying graded stack identifies with the shifted linear stack:*

$$U\mathcal{L}^{gr, Fr}(X) \simeq Spec_X Sym_{\mathcal{O}_X}(\mathbb{L}_{(X, F)}^{tw}[1])$$

where  $Sym$  denotes the free  $(C, F)$ -module construction of Proposition VII.1.26.

The  $(C, F)$ -module  $\mathbb{L} := \mathbb{L}_{(X, F)}^{tw}$  fits in a triangle of  $(C, F)$ -modules

$$\bigoplus_{\mathbb{N}} \mathbb{L}_{(C, F)} \otimes \mathbb{F}_p \rightarrow \mathbb{L} \rightarrow \mathbb{L}_{(C, F)}$$

*Proof.* Using the description of the graded circle as a graded derived stack with a Frobenius lift of Proposition VII.2.8:

$$* \sqcup_{Spec(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho])} * \xrightarrow{\sim} S_{gr}^1$$

which induces an equivalence

$$\mathcal{L}^{gr, Fr}(X) \xrightarrow{\sim} X \times_{\mathbf{Map}_{dSt^{Fr}}(Spec(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho]), X)} X$$

As  $U$  preserves limits, we deduce an equivalence of underlying graded derived stacks

$$U\mathcal{L}^{gr, Fr}(X) \xrightarrow{\sim} UX \times_{U\mathbf{Map}_{dSt^{Fr}}(Spec(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho]), X)} UX$$

Let us compute the target of this map. We take  $B$  a graded simplicial algebra endowed with an Frobenius structure and  $Spec(B) \rightarrow X$  a  $B$ -point of  $X$ . Using Corollary B.5, we can reduce to points on derived affine schemes with a free Frobenius lift. We may assume  $B$  to be negatively graded as  $\mathcal{L}^{gr, Fr}(X)$  is negatively graded. We compute the former stack at  $D := L(Spec(B))$  over  $X$ , where  $L$  denotes the free graded derived stack with Frobenius lift construction :

$$\begin{aligned} & Map_{dSt^{gr, st}}(L(Spec(B)), \mathbf{Map}_{dSt^{Fr}}(Spec(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho]), X)) \\ & \simeq Map_{dSt_{D'}^{gr, Fr}}(Spec(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho]) \times D, X) \\ & \simeq Map_{SCR_{/W^{gr}(B)}^{gr, Fr}}(C, W^{gr}(B) \otimes \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho]) \end{aligned}$$

where we have used the following identification

$$\mathcal{O}(Spec(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho]) \times D) \simeq \mathcal{O}(Spec(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho])) \times \mathcal{O}(D)$$

which can be seen on the underlying modules where it follows from base change, see [HLP14, A.1.5-(2)].

Therefore we want to compute the fiber of the canonical morphism from the source space

$$\text{Map}_{SCR^{gr,endo}}(C, R) \times_{\text{Map}_{SCR_p^{gr,endo}}(C_p, R(0)_p)} \text{Map}_{SCR_p^{gr}}(C_p, R(0)_p)$$

where  $R$  denotes  $W^{gr}(B) \otimes \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho]$ , to the target space

$$\text{Map}_{SCR^{gr,endo}}(C, R') \times_{\text{Map}_{SCR_p^{gr,endo}}(C_p, R'(0)_p)} \text{Map}_{SCR_p^{gr}}(C_p, R'(0)_p)$$

where  $R'$  denoted  $W^{gr}(B)$ . This fiber is simply given by the fiber of

$$\text{Map}_{SCR^{gr,endo}}(C, R) \rightarrow \text{Map}_{SCR^{gr,endo}}(C, R')$$

which is

$$\text{Map}_{SCR_{/W^{gr}(B)}^{gr,endo}}(C, W^{gr}(B) \otimes \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho]) \simeq \text{Map}_{SCR_{/W^{gr}(B)(0)}^{endo}}(C, (W^{gr}(B) \otimes \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho])(0))$$

as  $C$  is concentrated in degree 0. Explicitly, we have

$$(W^{gr}(B) \otimes \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho])(0) \simeq W(B(0)) \oplus B_{-1}^{\mathbb{N}}$$

where  $W(B(0))$  is endowed by its canonical endomorphism and  $B_{-1}^{\mathbb{N}}$  is endowed by its twisted endomorphism  $pS$ , by taking into account the endomorphism of  $\mathbb{Z}[\rho]$  sending  $\rho$  to  $p\rho$ . Therefore, the fiber is computed as

$$\text{Map}_{SCR_{/W(B(0))}^{endo}}(C, W(B(0)) \oplus B_{-1}^{\mathbb{N}}) \simeq \text{Map}_{(C,F)-Mod}(\mathbb{L}_{(C,F)}, (B_{-1}^{\mathbb{N}}, pS))$$

**Lemma VII.2.37.** *Let  $(M, u)$  and  $(N, v)$  be  $(C, F, h)$ -modules, the fiber of*

$$\text{Map}_{(A,F,h)-Mod^{Fr}}((M, u), (N, v)) \rightarrow \text{Map}_{(A,F)-Mod^{endo}}((M, u), (N, v))$$

is given by

$$\text{Map}_{C-Mod}(M_p, N)$$

*Proof.* Using Remark VII.1.21, the mapping space  $\text{Map}_{(A,F,h)-Mod^{Fr}}((M, u), (N, v))$  is given

$$\text{Map}_{(A,F)-Mod^{endo}}((M, u), (N, v)) \times_{\text{Map}_{(A_p, F_p)-Mod^{endo}}((M_p, u_p), (N_p, v_p))} \text{Map}_{A_p-Mod}(M_p, N_p)$$

Therefore the fiber of the map

$$\text{Map}_{(A,F,h)-Mod^{Fr}}((M, u), (N, v)) \rightarrow \text{Map}_{(A,F)-Mod^{endo}}((M, u), (N, v))$$

coincides with the fiber of

$$\text{Map}_{A_p-Mod}(M_p, N_p) \rightarrow \text{Map}_{(A_p, F_p)-Mod^{endo}}((M_p, u_p), (N_p, v_p))$$



Now since  $M$  and  $N$  have  $(A, F, h)$ -structures,  $u_p$  and  $v_p$  are homotopic to the zero endomorphisms. Therefore we have an identification

$$\text{Map}_{(A_p, F_p)\text{-Mod}^{\text{endo}}}((M_p, u_p), (N_p, v_p)) \simeq \text{Map}_{A_p\text{-Mod}}(M_p, N_p) \times \text{Map}_{A_p\text{-Mod}}(M_p[1], N_p)$$

We deduce the fiber is given by

$$\Omega \text{Map}_{A_p\text{-Mod}}(M_p[1], N_p) \simeq \text{Map}_{A\text{-Mod}}(M_p[1], N)$$

using the identification

$$\underline{\text{Hom}}_{A\text{-Mod}}(\mathbb{F}_p, N) \simeq N[-1]$$

□

We deduce that the fiber of

$$\text{Map}_{(C, F, h)\text{-Mod}}((\mathbb{L}_{(C, F)}, dF), (B_{-1}^{\mathbb{N}}, pS)) \rightarrow \text{Map}_{(C, F)\text{-Mod}}(\mathbb{L}_{(C, F)}, (B_{-1}^{\mathbb{N}}, pS))$$

is given by

$$\text{Map}_{C\text{-Mod}}(\mathbb{L}_{(C, F)} \otimes \mathbb{F}_p[1], B_{-1}^{\mathbb{N}})$$

which is also given by

$$\text{Map}_{(C, F)\text{-Mod}}((\bigoplus_{\mathbb{N}} \mathbb{L}_{(C, F)} \otimes \mathbb{F}_p[1], S), (B_{-1}^{\mathbb{N}}, S))$$

Using Proposition VII.1.22, we have a natural identification

$$\text{Map}_{(C, F, h)\text{-Mod}}((\mathbb{L}_{(C, F)}, dF), (B_{-1}^{\mathbb{N}}, pS)) \simeq \text{Map}_{(C, F)\text{-Mod}}((\mathbb{L}_{(C, F)}, \frac{dF}{p}), (B_{-1}^{\mathbb{N}}, S))$$

Therefore there exists  $\mathbb{L}$  which fits in a triangle of  $(C, F)$ -modules

$$\bigoplus_{\mathbb{N}} \mathbb{L}_{(C, F)} \otimes \mathbb{F}_p \rightarrow \mathbb{L} \rightarrow \mathbb{L}_C$$

such that

$$\text{Map}_{(C, F)\text{-Mod}}(\mathbb{L}_{(C, F)}, (B_{-1}^{\mathbb{N}}, pS)) \simeq \text{Map}_{(C, F)\text{-Mod}}(\mathbb{L}, (B_{-1}^{\mathbb{N}}, S))$$

Then we deduce the equivalence

$$\mathcal{L}^{gr, Fr}(X) \xrightarrow{\sim} X \times_{\mathbf{Map}_{dStFr}(\text{Spec}(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\rho]), X)} X \simeq \text{Spec}(\text{Sym}_{(C, F)}(\mathbb{L}[1]))$$

□

**Corollary VII.2.38.** *With the notation of the previous proposition, the derived stack associated to  $\mathcal{L}^{gr,Fr}(X)$  is given, after moding out by the  $p$ -torsion, by*

$$\mathrm{Spec}(\mathrm{Sym}(\mathbb{L}_C[1]))$$

where the induced endomorphism is induced by

$$\frac{dF}{p} : \mathbb{L}_C[1] \rightarrow \mathbb{L}_C[1]$$

*Proof.* The underlying derived stack of  $\mathcal{L}^{gr,Fr}(X)$  is given by

$$\mathrm{Spec}(\mathrm{Sym}(\mathbb{L}[1]))$$

From Remark VII.1.25, the cotangent complex  $\mathbb{L}_{(C,F)}$  has  $\mathbb{L}_C$  as an underlying  $C$ -module. In the description of the twisted cotangent complex in a triangle of  $(C, F)$ -modules

$$\bigoplus_{\mathbb{N}} \mathbb{L}_C \otimes \mathbb{F}_p \rightarrow \mathbb{L} \rightarrow \mathbb{L}_C$$

where  $\mathbb{L}_C$  is endowed with the endomorphism  $\frac{dF}{p}$ , we notice this sequence is split since the first morphism is null. This concludes the proof.  $\square$

The proof of Proposition VII.2.36 can easily be adapted to prove the following result.

**Remark VII.2.39.** The trivial graded endomorphism loopstack identifies with the shifted tangent stack of  $X$  :

$$\mathcal{L}_{triv}^{gr,endo}(X) \simeq \mathrm{Spec}_X \mathrm{Sym}_{\mathcal{O}_X}((\mathbb{L}_{(X,F)}, dF)[1])$$

where  $X$  is no longer required to have a  $p$ -torsion free cotangent complex.

## VII.3 Comparison theorems

### VII.3.1 Mixed structures classification : the non-Dieudonné case

In this section, we recall a theorem of [To20, Proposition 2.3.1], which was announced with an outlined proof. We give a detailed proof so as to generalize to a Dieudonné variant of this theorem.

**Theorem VII.3.1.** *Let  $A$  be smooth commutative  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ -algebra,  $M$  be a projective  $A$ -module of finite type. We define  $X$  as the derived affine scheme  $\mathrm{Spec}(\mathrm{Sym}_A(M[1])) = \mathbb{V}(M[1])$  endowed with its natural grading. The classifying space of mixed graded structures on  $X$  compatible with its grading is discrete and in bijection with the set of commutative differential graded algebra structures on the graded commutative  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ -algebra  $\bigoplus_i \wedge_A^i M[-i]$ .*

*Proof.* The classifying space of mixed structures is given by the fiber of the forgetful functor

$$(\mathbb{G}_m \times S_{gr}^1) - dSt \rightarrow \mathbb{G}_m - dSt$$

over  $X$ .

Since  $(\mathbb{G}_m \times S_{gr}^1) - dSt$  identifies naturally with  $S_{gr}^1 - (\mathbb{G}_m - dSt)$ , the classifying space is given by the mapping space

$$Map_{Mon(dSt^{gr})}(S_{gr}^1, \mathbf{End}_{gr}(X))$$

which, by connexity of  $S_{gr}^1$ , is also

$$Map_{Mon(dSt^{gr})}(S_{gr}^1, \mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X))$$

where we define

$$\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X) := fib(\mathbf{End}_{gr}(X) \rightarrow \pi_0(\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)))$$

the fiber over the identity, meaning  $\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)$  is the substack on  $\mathbf{End}_{gr}(X)$  on endomorphisms that are homotopy equivalent to identity. This space is equivalent to the mapping space of pointed stacks

$$Map_{dSt^{gr,*}}(BS_{gr}^1, B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X))$$

Since  $BS_{gr}^1$  is a stack, we may consider  $B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)$  as a stack in  $St \subset dSt$ . Therefore, we are reduced to the computation of

$$Map_{St^{gr,*}}(BS_{gr}^1, B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X))$$

We will need a Postnikov decomposition on  $B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)$ , therefore we have to compute its homotopy groups. To study the behaviour on the base scheme  $S = Spec(A)$ , we notice that we have a fiber sequence of graded derived stacks :

$$\begin{array}{ccc} \mathbf{End}_{gr,S}^0(X) & \longrightarrow & B\mathbb{G}_m \\ \downarrow & \lrcorner & \downarrow \\ \mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X) & \longrightarrow & \mathbf{Hom}_{gr}^0(X, S) \end{array}$$

where  $B\mathbb{G}_m$  is the final object in  $St^{gr} = St/B\mathbb{G}_m$ ,  $\mathbf{Hom}_{gr,S}(X)$  is the graded derived stack of endomorphisms of  $X$  over  $S$  and  $\mathbf{Hom}_{S,gr}^0(X)$  is the substack of maps that are equivalent to the canonical projection  $X \rightarrow S$ . In this diagram, the bottom arrow is the composition with the projection  $X \rightarrow S$  and the left arrow is the inclusion.

Being a relative linear stack,  $X \rightarrow S$  has a section : the "zero" section. Therefore

$$\mathbf{End}^0(X) \rightarrow \mathbf{Hom}^0(X, S)$$

is surjective on all homotopy groups and the long exact sequence of homotopy groups splits as short exact sequences of graded sheaves of abelian groups on  $S$

$$0 \rightarrow \pi_k \mathbf{End}_S^0(X) \rightarrow \pi_k \mathbf{End}^0(X) \rightarrow \pi_k \mathbf{Hom}^0(X, S) \rightarrow 0$$

**Computation of  $\pi_k \mathbf{End}_S^0(X)$**  Since all the derived stacks are now truncated, we can take  $B$  a test graded commutative  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ -algebra and  $Spec(B) \rightarrow S$  a  $B$ -point of  $S$ , which is an  $A$ -algebra structure on  $B$ , ie  $B$  is a relative affine scheme over  $S \times B\mathbb{G}_m$ . We compute, for  $k > 0$  :

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{End}_{S,gr}(X)(B) &= Map_{SCR_A^{gr}}(Sym_A(M[1]), Sym_A(M[1]) \otimes_A B) \\ &= Map_{A-Mod^{gr}}(M[1], Sym_A(M[1]) \otimes_A B) \end{aligned}$$

From which we deduce

$$\begin{aligned} \pi_k \mathbf{End}_{S,gr}^0(X) &= \pi_k \mathbf{End}_{S,gr}(X) \\ &= Hom_{A-Mod^{gr}}(M[k+1], Sym_A(M[1]) \otimes_A B) \\ &= Hom_{A-Mod^{gr}}(M, \wedge^{k+1} M \otimes_A B) \\ &= Hom_{A-Mod^{gr}}(M \otimes_A (\wedge^{k+1} M)^\vee, B) \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Therefore } \pi_k \mathbf{End}_S^0(X) \simeq \mathbb{V}(M \otimes (\wedge^{k+1} M)^\vee)$$

**Computation of  $\pi_k Hom^0(X, S)$**  We have on  $B$ -points :

$$\mathbf{Hom}^0(X, S)(B) = Map_{SCR}^0(A, Sym_A(M[1]) \otimes B)$$

where the 0 exponent denotes the connected component of the canonical map

$$A \rightarrow Sym_A(M[1]) \rightarrow Sym_A(M[1]) \otimes B$$

We can recover the homotopy groups from the Postnikov decomposition :

$$\pi_k \mathbf{Hom}^0(X, S)(B)[k] = fib(t_{\leq k} \mathbf{Hom}^0(X, S)(B) \rightarrow t_{\leq k-1} \mathbf{Hom}^0(X, S)(B))$$

As  $Map(A, -)$  preserves Postnikov decompositions,  $\pi_k \mathbf{Hom}^0(X, S)(B)[k]$  is given by the fiber

$$fib(Map_{SCR}^0(A, Sym_A^{\leq k}(M[1]) \otimes B) \rightarrow Map_{SCR}^0(A, Sym_A^{\leq k-1}(M[1]) \otimes B))$$

Which is simply  $Map_{SCR_A}^0(\Omega_A^1, \wedge^k M[k] \otimes B)$

We find  $\pi_k \mathbf{Hom}^0(X, S) = \mathbb{V}(\Omega_A^1 \otimes_A (\wedge^k M)^\vee)$

When  $k$  is strictly greater than the rank of  $M$  as an  $A$ -module,  $\wedge^k M$  and  $\wedge^{k+1} M$  both vanish, therefore  $\pi_k = 0$ , we deduce  $B\mathbf{End}^0(X)$  is  $(n+1)$ -truncated.

We will, in fact, need a more precise description of  $\pi_k := \pi_k \mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)$  :

**Proposition VII.3.2.** For  $k \geq 1$ , the sheaf of groups  $\pi_k$  is given on a commutative algebra  $B$  by the discrete set of pairs  $(d_0, d_1)$  with  $d_0 : A_B \rightarrow \bigwedge_{A_B}^k M_B$  a derivation and  $d_1 : M_B \rightarrow \bigwedge_{A_B}^{k+1} M_B$  a  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ -linear map, with the compatibility condition

$$d_1(am) = ad_1(m) + d_0(a) \wedge m$$

for  $a \in A_B$  and  $m \in M_B$ .

In this proposition, we have defined  $A_B := A \otimes_{\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}} B$  and  $M_B := M \otimes_{\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}} B$ .

*Proof.* On a  $B$  point,

$$\text{Map}_{SCR}(\text{Sym}_A(M[1]), \text{Sym}_A(M[1]))(B) \simeq \text{Map}_{SCR_B}(\text{Sym}_{A_B}(M_B[1]), \text{Sym}_{A_B}(M_B[1]))$$

We want to compute

$$\pi_k \text{Map}_{SCR_B}^0(\text{Sym}_{A_B}(M[1]), \text{Sym}_{A_B}(M_B[1])) = \pi_k \text{Map}_{SCR_B}(\text{Sym}_{A_B}(M_B[1]), \text{Sym}_{A_B}(M_B[1]))$$

which is given by the fiber over the identity of

$$\pi_0(\text{Map}(S^k, \text{Map}_{SCR_B}(C_B, C_B)) \rightarrow \text{Map}_{SCR_B}(C_B, C_B))$$

where  $C_B$  denotes  $\text{Sym}_{A_B}(M_B[1])$ .

Since  $\text{Map}(S^k, \text{Map}_{SCR_B}(C_B, C_B))$  can be computed as  $\text{Map}_{SCR_B}(C_B, C_B^{S^k})$ , we can rewrite

$$\pi_k \text{Map}_{SCR_B}^0(\text{Sym}_{A_B}(M_B[1]), \text{Sym}_{A_B}(M_B[1])) \simeq \text{Hom}_{SCR_B/C_B}(C_B, C_B^{S^k})$$

We will use the following lemma.

**Lemma VII.3.3.** Let  $D$  be a simplicial commutative algebra, we have a natural identification

$$\pi_0 \text{Map}_{SCR}(\text{Sym}_A(M[1]), D) \simeq \{(u, v) : u : A \rightarrow \pi_0(D) \in CRing, v : M \rightarrow \pi_1(D) \in A - Mod\}$$

where  $\pi_1(D)$  is endowed with the  $A$ -module structure induced by  $u$ .

*Proof.* We explicitly construct this bijection. An element

$$f \in \pi_0 \text{Map}_{SCR}(\text{Sym}_A(M[1]), D)$$

induces by composition a morphism of commutative rings

$$A \rightarrow \text{Sym}_A(M[1]) \xrightarrow{f} D \rightarrow \pi_0(D)$$

which we call  $u$ . It also induces

$$M[1] \rightarrow \text{Sym}_A(M[1]) \rightarrow D$$

which defines  $v$  after taking  $\pi_1$ .

On the other hand, let us give ourselves a pair  $(u, v)$  satisfying the required conditions. By smoothness of  $A$ ,  $u$  extends to a morphism of simplicial rings

$$a : A \rightarrow D$$

Now giving a morphism  $Sym_A(M[1]) \rightarrow D$  under  $A$  is equivalent to the data of an  $A$ -module morphism

$$M[1] \rightarrow D$$

We check that these maps are mutually inverse.

□

The lemma can be used for the base-changed versions of  $A$  and  $M$  :  $A_B$  and  $M_B$ . Taking  $D = Sym_{A_B}(M_B[1])^{S^k}$ , we know that

$$\pi_0(D) = A_B \oplus \Lambda^k M_B$$

and

$$\pi_1(D) = M_B \oplus \Lambda^{k+1} M_B$$

Now the set

$$Hom_{SCR_B/C_B}(C_B, C_B^{S^k})$$

is identified with the set of pairs of  $(\delta, d)$  with  $\delta$  being a morphism of simplicial algebras

$$\delta : A_B \rightarrow A_B \oplus \Lambda^k M_B$$

and  $d$  being a morphism of  $A$ -modules

$$d : M_B \rightarrow M_B \oplus \Lambda^{k+1} M_B$$

such that they induce the identity  $C_B \rightarrow C_B$  after composition. Therefore  $\delta$  is a derivation

$$\delta(a) = a + d_0(a)$$

and  $d$  is given by

$$d(m) = m + d_1(m)$$

Requiring  $d$  to be  $A$ -linear gives the compatibility condition on  $(d_0, d_1)$ .

□

**Cell decomposition on  $BS_{gr}^1$**  : We now define a variation of cellular decomposition for  $BS_{gr}^1$ .

The classical cellular decomposition of the topological space  $BS^1 \simeq \mathbb{C}P^\infty$ , from its CW complex description, gives a tower of topological spaces

$$(BS^1)_{\leq 0} = * \rightarrow (BS^1)_{\leq 1} = * \rightarrow (BS^1)_{\leq 2} \simeq S^2 \rightarrow (BS^1)_{\leq 3} \simeq S^2 \rightarrow (BS^1)_{\leq 4} \rightarrow \dots$$

The tower is given by iterated homotopy pushouts :

$$\begin{array}{ccc} (BS^1)_{\leq 2n} & \longrightarrow & (BS^1)_{\leq 2n+2} \\ \uparrow & \lrcorner & \uparrow \\ S^{2n+1} & \longrightarrow & D^{2n+2} \simeq * \end{array}$$

We want a similar decomposition for  $BS_{gr}^1$  as a graded affine stack.

**Definition VII.3.4.** Let us define a sequence of affine stacks  $(BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq n}$  for  $n \geq 0$  :

$$(BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 2n} = (BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 2n+1} := \text{Spec}^\Delta(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/(u^{n+1}))$$

where  $u$  is in weight 1 and degree 2.

The canonical projection  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/(u^{n+2}) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/(u^{n+1})$  induces a morphism of derived stack  $(BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 2n} \rightarrow (BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 2n+2}$ .

**Proposition VII.3.5.** *There is a homotopy pushout diagram of graded affine stacks*

$$\begin{array}{ccc} (BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 2n} & \longrightarrow & (BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 2n+2} \\ \uparrow & \lrcorner & \uparrow \\ S_{gr}^{2n+1}(n+1) & \longrightarrow & * \end{array}$$

where  $S_{gr}^{2n+1}(n+1)$  is defined as  $\text{Spec}^\Delta(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)} \oplus \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[-2n-1]((n+1)))$ .

**Remark VII.3.6.** The diagram is shown to be a pushout diagram in affine stacks, not in derived stacks.

*Proof.* This pushout diagram is equivalent to a pullback diagram in graded cosimplicial algebras :

$$\begin{array}{ccc} \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/(u^{n+1}) & \longleftarrow & \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/(u^{n+2}) \\ \downarrow & \lrcorner & \downarrow \\ \mathbb{Z}_{(p)} \oplus \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[-2n-1]((n+1)) & \longleftarrow & \mathbb{Z}_{(p)} \end{array}$$

We define a diagram of commutative differential graded algebras :

$$\begin{array}{ccccc}
\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u, v]/(u^{n+2}, dv = u^{n+1}) & \xrightarrow[\sim]{f_1} & \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/(u^{n+1}) & \longleftarrow & \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/(u^{n+2}) \\
& \searrow^{f_2} & & & \downarrow \\
& & \mathbb{Z}_{(p)} \oplus \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[-2n-1]((n+1)) & \longleftarrow & \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}
\end{array}$$

where  $f_1$  is a quasi-isomorphism sending  $u$  to  $u$  and  $v$  to 0 and  $g$  sends  $u$  to 0 and  $v$  to  $\epsilon_{2n-1}$ ,  $v$  being in degree  $2n-1$  and weight  $n+1$ .

Let us denote  $T$  the fiber of

$$\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u, v]/(u^{n+2}, dv = u^{n+1}) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{(p)} \oplus \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[-2n-1]((n+1))$$

over  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ . We check that sending  $u$  to  $u$  defines a quasi-isomorphism

$$\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/(u^{n+2}) \xrightarrow{\sim} T$$

which recovers the canonical projection

$$\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/(u^{n+2}) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/(u^{n+1})$$

after composing with  $f_1$ .

Therefore this diagram in homotopy pullback diagram on the underlying complexes : it is strictly a pullback diagram and  $f_2$  is a fibration.

Since denormalization  $D$  respects quasi-isomorphisms, applying  $D$  yields the required diagram, which is a homotopy pullback diagram since it is on the underlying complexes and the forgetful functor from cosimplicial algebras to complexes is conservative.

□

**Lemma VII.3.7.** *The diagram on  $(\mathbb{N}, \leq)$  defined by the tower  $(BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq n}$  admits  $BS_{gr}^1$  as a colimit in affine stacks.*

*Proof.* The canonical projections  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u] \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/(u^{n+1})$ , where  $u$  is in weight 1 and cohomological degree 2, are morphisms of graded cosimplicial algebras. This defines a morphism of graded cosimplicial algebras

$$\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u] \rightarrow \lim_n \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/(u^{n+1})$$

which is an equivalence on the underlying complexes, therefore it is an equivalence.

Passing to  $Spec^\Delta$  yields the result, using Proposition IV.12.8.

□

As we want to compute  $Maps_{Stgr,*}(BS_{gr}^1, B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X))$ , we first need a result :



**Proposition VII.3.8.** *The commutative diagram, denoted  $(\star)$ ,*

$$\begin{array}{ccc} (BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 2n} & \longrightarrow & (BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 2n+2} \\ \uparrow & & \uparrow \\ S_{gr}^{2n+1}(n+1) & \longrightarrow & * \end{array}$$

*is a pushout against  $B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)$ , meaning*

$$\begin{array}{ccc} \text{Map}_{St^{gr,*}}((BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 2n}, B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)) & \longleftarrow & \text{Map}_{St^{gr,*}}((BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 2n+2}, B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)) \\ \downarrow & & \downarrow \\ \text{Map}_{St^{gr,*}}(S_{gr}^{2n+1}(n+1), B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)) & \longleftarrow & * \end{array}$$

*is a pullback diagram.*

The result is not obvious as  $B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)$  need not be an affine stack.

**Lemma VII.3.9.** *The diagram  $QCoh(\star)$  is a pullback diagram, ie the following diagram is a pullback diagram.*

$$\begin{array}{ccc} QCoh((BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 2n}) & \longleftarrow & QCoh((BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 2n+2}) \\ \downarrow & & \downarrow \\ QCoh(S_{gr}^{2n+1}(n+1)) & \longleftarrow & QCoh(*) \end{array}$$

*Proof.* We first show the canonical morphism

$$QCoh(S_{gr}^{2n+1}(n+1)) \rightarrow QCoh((BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 2n}) \times_{QCoh(S_{gr}^{2n+1}(n+1))} QCoh(*)$$

is an equivalence on bounded complexes.

We use the canonical t-structure on  $QCoh(A)$  for  $A$  an affine stack defined in Remark IV.2.8. With this dévissage argument, we are reduced to showing the morphism is an equivalence on hearts and on extension groups between objects in the heart.

The 1-connectivity of the stacks, see Proposition B.8, identifies their quasi-coherent complexes with  $Mod_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}$ . Therefore we have an equivalence on the heart.

We invoke Proposition B.1, we deduce

$$\text{Map}_{QCoh((BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 2n})}(M, N) \simeq C((BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 2n}) \otimes \text{Map}_{Mod}(M, N)$$

Similar results for  $QCoh(S_{gr}^{2n+1}(n+1))$ ,  $QCoh((BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 2n+2})$  and  $Mod$  hold. We deduce the result from the pullback diagram of  $C(\star)$ . Now, adding small limits gives the equivalence on eventually coconnective complexes, then left-completing the category

with respect to the t-structure recovers the categories of quasi-coherent complexes and yields the equivalence, see [MRT20, Notation 1.2.12] and [Lur18, §6.2].

□

**Lemma VII.3.10.** *Let  $F$  be a stack such that*

- $F$  is 1-connective, ie  $\pi_0(F) = *$  and  $\pi_1(F) = *$ .
- $F$  is  $n$ -truncated for some  $n$ .
- $\pi_i(F)$  is quasi-coherent for all  $i$ .

then the pushout diagram  $(\star)$  is a pushout diagram against  $F$ .

*Proof.* The Postnikov tower of  $F$  exhibits  $F_{\leq i+1}$  as the fiber of

$$F_{\leq i} \rightarrow K(\pi_{i+1}, i+2)$$

Therefore, we can assume  $F$  be an Eilenberg-MacLane stack  $K(\pi, i)$ . We have, for  $Y$  a stack,

$$\text{Map}_{St}(Y, F) = \text{Map}_{QCoh(Y)}(\mathcal{O}_Y, p^* \pi[i])$$

where  $p : Y \rightarrow \text{Spec}(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)})$  is the canonical projection. Now using Lemma VII.3.9 and the fact that mapping spaces of fiber products of categories are given by fiber products of the mapping spaces, we deduce that

$$\text{Map}_{St}(-, F)$$

sends  $\star$  to a pullback diagram. □

*Proof of Proposition VII.3.8.* We combine VII.3.9, VII.3.10 and the fact that  $B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)$  is truncated. □

We now move on to the computation of  $\text{Map}_{St^{gr,*}}(BS_{gr}^1, B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X))$  using Proposition VII.3.8. We will compute  $\text{Map}_{St^{gr,*}}(S_f^{2n+1}(n+1), B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X))$  using the Postnikov decomposition of  $B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)$ . By convention,  $\pi_n$  is  $\pi_n(\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X))$ , it is a graded abelian sheaf on  $\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)$ . We will denote  $\Gamma(\pi_n)$  the graded abelian group of global sections and  $\Gamma^{\mathbb{G}_m}(\pi_n)$  the abelian group of weight 0 functions.

We need a lemma to compute  $\text{Map}_{St^{gr,*}}(S_{gr}^1, B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X))$ .

**Lemma VII.3.11.** *Using the previous notations, we have an equivalence of spaces*

$$\text{Map}_{St^{gr,*}}(S_f^{2n+1}(n+1), B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)) \simeq \begin{cases} B\Gamma^{\mathbb{G}_m}(\pi_1) & \text{if } n = 0 \\ \Gamma^{\mathbb{G}_m}(\pi_2) & \text{if } n = 1 \\ 0 & \text{if } n > 1 \end{cases}$$

*Proof.* The Postnikov tower exhibits the graded stack  $(B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X))_{\leq m}$  as a homotopy fiber

$$(B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X))_{\leq m} \rightarrow (B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X))_{\leq m-1} \rightarrow K(\pi_{m-1}, m+1)$$

We deduce a triangle of topological spaces

$$\begin{array}{c} \text{Map}_{Stgr,*}(S_f^{2n+1}(n+1), (B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X))_{\leq m}) \\ \downarrow \\ \text{Map}_{Stgr,*}(S_f^{2n+1}(n+1), (B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X))_{\leq m-1}) \\ \downarrow \\ \text{Map}_{Stgr,*}(S_f^{2n+1}(n+1), K(\pi_{m-1}, m+1)) \end{array}$$

Now,

$$\pi_k \text{Map}_{Stgr,*}(S_f^{2n+1}(n+1), K(\pi_{m-1}, m+1))$$

can be computed, following [To06, §1.3] as

$$\pi_k \Gamma(B\mathbb{G}_m, p_* p^* \pi_{m-1}[m+1])$$

where  $p : S_f^{2n+1}(n+1) \rightarrow B\mathbb{G}_m$  is the structure morphism. The later is simply given by

$$H_{\mathbb{G}_m}^{m+1-k}(S_f^{2n+1}(n+1), \pi_{m-1})$$

which is trivial when  $n+1 \neq m-1$  as  $\pi_{m-1}$  is in weight  $m-1$ . When  $m = n+2$ ,

$$H_{\mathbb{G}_m}^{n+3-k}(S_f^{2n+1}(n+1), \pi_{n+1})$$

is non-trivial only when  $k = 2 - n$ , then it is simply  $\Gamma^{\mathbb{G}_m}(\pi_{n+1})$ .

We deduce

$$\text{Map}_{Stgr,*}(S_f^1(1), K(\pi_1, 3)) \simeq K(\Gamma^{\mathbb{G}_m}(\pi_1), 2)$$

$$\text{Map}_{Stgr,*}(S_f^3(2), K(\pi_2, 4)) \simeq K(\Gamma^{\mathbb{G}_m}(\pi_2), 1)$$

$$\text{Map}_{Stgr,*}(S_f^5(3), K(\pi_3, 5)) \simeq \Gamma^{\mathbb{G}_m}(\pi_3)$$

Using the fact that  $B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)$  is truncated, therefore its Postnikov tower converges, we have

$$\text{Map}_{Stgr,*}(S_f^{2n+1}(n+1), B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)) \simeq \Omega_*(\text{Map}_{Stgr,*}(S_f^{2n+1}(n+1), K(\pi_{n+1}, n+3)))$$

which yields the required result. □

**Lemma VII.3.12.** *For  $n > 1$ ,*

$$\text{Map}_{Stgr,*}((BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 2n+2}, B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)) \rightarrow \text{Map}_{Stgr,*}((BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 2n}, B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X))$$

*is an equivalence.*

*Proof.* The result is easily deduced from Proposition VII.3.8 and Lemma VII.3.11. □

We need to compute the fiber product

$$\begin{array}{ccc} \text{Map}_{Stgr,*}((BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 2}, B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)) & \longleftarrow & \text{Map}_{Stgr,*}((BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 4}, B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)) \\ \downarrow & & \downarrow \\ \text{Map}_{Stgr,*}(S^3(2), B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)) & \longleftarrow & * \end{array}$$

that is

$$\begin{array}{ccc} \Gamma^{\mathbb{G}_m}(\pi_1) & \longleftarrow & \text{Map}_{Stgr,*}((BS_{gr}^1)_{\leq 4}, B\mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)) \\ \downarrow & & \downarrow \\ \Gamma^{\mathbb{G}_m}(\pi_2) & \longleftarrow & * \end{array}$$

Intuitively, we want  $\Gamma^{\mathbb{G}_m}(\pi_1) \mapsto \Gamma^{\mathbb{G}_m}(\pi_2)$  to send a pair  $(\delta, d)$ , with  $\delta : A \rightarrow M$  and  $d : M \rightarrow \Lambda M$ , to its "composition with itself". The equation  $d \circ d = 0$  involves  $Sym_A(M[1])$  as a complex, without the full simplicial algebra structure. We first make the following reduction.

**Lemma VII.3.13.** *The canonical commutative diagram*

$$\begin{array}{ccc} \text{Map}_{Stgr,*}((BS^1)_{\leq 4}, B\mathbf{End}_{SCR}^0(X)) & \longrightarrow & \text{Map}_{Stgr,*}((BS^1)_{\leq 4}, B\mathbf{End}_{Mod}(X)) \\ \downarrow & & \downarrow \\ \text{Map}_{Stgr,*}(S_f^2(1), B\mathbf{End}_{SCR}^0(X)) & \longrightarrow & \text{Map}_{Stgr,*}(S_f^2(1), B\mathbf{End}_{Mod}(X)) \end{array}$$

*is a pullback diagram.*

*Proof.* We have the following commutative diagram

$$\begin{array}{ccc}
Map_{Stgr,*}((BS^1)_{\leq 4}, B\mathbf{End}_{SCR}^0(X)) & \longrightarrow & Map_{Stgr,*}((BS^1)_{\leq 4}, B\mathbf{End}_{Mod}(X)) \\
\downarrow & & \downarrow \\
Map_{Stgr,*}(S_f^2(1), B\mathbf{End}_{SCR}^0(X)) & \longrightarrow & Map_{Stgr,*}(S_f^2(1), B\mathbf{End}_{Mod}(X)) \\
\downarrow & & \downarrow \\
Map_{Stgr,*}(S_f^3(2), B\mathbf{End}_{SCR}^0(X)) & \longrightarrow & Map_{Stgr,*}(S_f^3(2), B\mathbf{End}_{Mod}(X))
\end{array}$$

showing a natural transformation of triangles of spaces. Formality of  $\mathbf{End}_{Mod}(X)$  allows for a computation of  $Map_{Stgr,*}(S_f^3(2), B\mathbf{End}_{Mod}(X))$  and  $Map_{Stgr,*}(S_f^2(1), B\mathbf{End}_{Mod}(X))$  using similar methods as before. We compute the homotopy groups of  $\mathbf{End}_{Mod}^0(X)$  :

$$\Gamma^{\mathbb{G}^m}(\pi_k(\mathbf{End}_{Mod}^0(X))) = \bigoplus_n Hom(\Lambda^n M, \Lambda^{n+k} M)$$

A Postnikov decomposition argument yields

$$Map_{Stgr,*}(S_f^3(2), B\mathbf{End}_{Mod}(X)) \simeq \Gamma^{\mathbb{G}^m}(\pi_2(\mathbf{End}_{Mod}^0(X))) = \bigoplus_n Hom(\Lambda^n M, \Lambda^{n+2} M)$$

is discrete. Similarly,

$$Map_{Stgr,*}(S_f^2(1), B\mathbf{End}_{Mod}(X)) \simeq \Gamma^{\mathbb{G}^m}(\pi_1(\mathbf{End}_{Mod}^0(X))) = \bigoplus_n Hom(\Lambda^n M, \Lambda^{n+1} M)$$

is also discrete. To show the commutative diagram of the lemma is a pullback diagram, we simply show

$$Map_{Stgr,*}(S_f^3(2), B\mathbf{End}_{SCR}^0(X)) \rightarrow Map_{Stgr,*}(S_f^3(2), B\mathbf{End}_{Mod}(X))$$

is injective. But this map is the inclusion

$$\Gamma^{\mathbb{G}^m}(\pi_2) \subset \bigoplus_n Hom(\Lambda^n M, \Lambda^{n+2} M)$$

□

We need to compute the fiber of the morphism

$$Map_{Stgr,*}(S_f^2(1), B\mathbf{End}_{Mod}(X)) \rightarrow Map_{Stgr,*}(S_f^3(2), B\mathbf{End}_{Mod}(X))$$

Taking  $B$  a test commutative algebra,

$$B\mathbf{End}_{QCoh(Spec(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}))}(X)(B) \simeq B\mathbf{End}_{QCoh(B)}(Sym_{A_B}(M_B[1]))$$

which is the connected component of the space  $QCoh(B)$  at  $Sym_{A_B}(M_B[1])$ .

This defines a morphism of stacks  $B\mathbf{End}_{QCoh(\text{Spec}(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}))}(X) \rightarrow QCoh(-)$  that is fully faithful, meaning it induces an equivalence on homotopy sheaves  $\pi_k$ , for  $k > 0$ .

This induces a commutative diagram

$$\begin{array}{ccc} \text{Map}_{S_t^{gr,*}}(S_f^2(1), B\mathbf{End}_{Mod}(X)) & \longrightarrow & \text{Map}_{S_t^{gr,*}}(S_f^3(2), B\mathbf{End}_{Mod}(X)) \\ \downarrow & & \downarrow \\ \text{Map}_{S_t^{gr,*}}(S_f^2(1), QCoh(-)) & \longrightarrow & \text{Map}_{S_t^{gr,*}}(S_f^3(2), QCoh(-)) \end{array}$$

Therefore we identify the fiber of the top arrow with the fiber of the bottom arrow.

We now compute the fiber of

$$QCoh(S_f^2(1)) \simeq \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/u^2 - Mod \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[v] - Mod \simeq QCoh(S_f^3(2))$$

using a Koszul duality argument.

Using Remark IV.2.8, we can simply compute the fiber of the morphism

$$\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/u^2 - Mod \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[v] - Mod$$

where  $u$  is in degree 2 and  $v$  is in degree 3.

**Lemma VII.3.14** (Koszul duality). *We have equivalences*

$$\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}\{\alpha\} - Mod \simeq \text{IndCoh}(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/u^2 - Mod)$$

and

$$\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}\{\beta\} - Mod \simeq \text{IndCoh}(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[v] - Mod)$$

where  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\alpha]$  is the free differential graded algebra on one generator in degree 1,  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[\beta]$  is the free differential graded algebra on one generator in degree 2 and  $\text{IndCoh}(-)$  denotes the completion by filtered colimits applied to the quasi-coherent complex construction  $QCoh(-)$ .

Moreover, the induced morphism

$$\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}\{\alpha\} - Mod \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}\{\beta\} - Mod$$

sends  $(M, \alpha : M \rightarrow M[-1])$  to  $(M, \alpha \circ \alpha : M \rightarrow M[-2])$ , that is the forgetful functor induced by

$$\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}\{\alpha\} \mapsto \alpha \circ \alpha \in \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}\{\beta\}$$

*Proof.* The functor  $\text{Hom}_{\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/u^2}(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}, -)$  gives an adjunction

$$\text{End}_{\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/u^2}(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}) - Mod \rightleftarrows \text{IndCoh}(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/u^2 - Mod)$$

which is an equivalence of category using Schwede-Shiple-Lurie's theorem, see [Lur17, Theorem 7.1.2.1]. We can take  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$  as a compact generator of  $IndCoh(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/u^2 - Mod)$ .

Similarly,  $Hom_{\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[v]}(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}, -)$  induces the equivalence

$$End_{\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[v]}(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}) - Mod \simeq IndCoh(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[v] - Mod)$$

Now to conclude the proof of the lemma, we only need to show

$$Ext_{\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[v]}^2(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}, \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}) \simeq \mathbb{Z}_{(p)} \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{(p)} \simeq Ext_{\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}[u]/u^2}^2(\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}, \mathbb{Z}_{(p)})$$

is an isomorphism. The standard resolutions of  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$  yields the required result.  $\square$

The fiber of  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}\{\alpha\} - Mod \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}\{\beta\} - Mod$  is given by  $(M, \alpha : M \rightarrow M[-1])$  where  $M$  is a complex and  $\alpha \circ \alpha \simeq 0$  : which is the relation we wanted.  $\square$

### VII.3.2 Mixed structures classification : the Dieudonné case

**Theorem VII.3.15.** *Let  $A$  be smooth commutative  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ -algebra,  $M$  a projective  $A$ -module of finite type. We fix a derived Frobenius lift structure on the graded simplicial algebra  $Sym_A(M[1])$ , with  $M$  in weight 1. From Proposition VII.1.8, it is equivalent to a classical Frobenius lift  $F$  on  $A$  and a linear map of  $A$ -modules  $\phi : M \rightarrow M$ . We define  $X$  as the derived affine scheme  $Spec(Sym_A(M[1])) = \mathbb{V}(M[1])$  endowed with its natural grading, we regard it as an element of  $dSt^{gr, Frob}$ . The classifying space of Dieudonné mixed graded structures on  $X$  compatible with its grading and Frobenius structure is discrete and in bijection with the set of Dieudonné algebra structures on the graded commutative  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ -algebra  $\bigoplus_i \wedge_A^i M[-i]$  endowed with its natural canonical Frobenius lift structure.*

*Proof.* The classifying space of mixed structures is given by the fiber of the forgetful functor

$$S_{gr}^1 - dSt^{gr, Frob} \rightarrow dSt^{gr, Frob}$$

over  $X$ .

The classifying space is given by the mapping space  $Map_{Mon(dSt^{gr, Fr})}(S_{gr}^1, \underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr, Fr}(X))$ , here  $\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr, Fr}(X)$  is a monoid in graded derived stack endowed with a Frobenius lift. By connexity of  $S_{gr}^1$ , the classifying space is equivalent to

$$Map_{Mon(dSt^{gr, Fr})}(S_{gr}^1, \underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr, Fr}^0(X))$$

which is equivalent to the mapping space of pointed stacks

$$Map_{dSt^{gr, Fr, *}}(BS_{gr}^1, B\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr, Fr}^0(X))$$

Here  $\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,Fr}^0(X)$  is the full subcategory on  $\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,Fr}(X)$  on endomorphisms that are homotopy equivalent to identity. Since  $BS_{gr}^1$  is a stack, we may consider  $B\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,Fr}^0(X)$  as a stack in  $St^{gr,Fr} \subset dSt^{gr,Fr}$ .

We first reduce the classification to the computation of mapping spaces compatible with endomorphisms instead of Frobenius structures. The mapping space  $Map_{Gp(dSt^{gr})^{Fr}}(S_{gr}^1, \underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,Fr}^0(X))$  is computed by the fiber product

$$Map_{Gp(dSt^{gr})^{endo}}(S_{gr}^1, Z) \times_{Map_{Gp(dSt_p^{gr})^{endo}}(S_{gr,p}^1(0), Z_p(0))} Map_{Gp(dSt_p^{gr})}(S_{gr,p}^1(0), Z_p(0))$$

where  $Z := \underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,Fr}^0(X)$  and the  $p$  index denotes base changing to  $\mathbb{F}_p$ .

We start with a lemma to compute  $Z_p(0)$

**Lemma VII.3.16.** *We have*

$$\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,endo}^0(X)(0) \simeq *$$

*Proof.* By definition of  $\underline{\mathbf{End}}^0$ , we have a triangle of derived stacks

$$\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,endo}^0(X) \rightarrow \underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,endo}(X) \rightarrow \pi_0(\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,endo}(X))$$

and since taking 0-weighted invariants of a graded stack preserve limits (see Proposition IV.8.3), we have an induced triangle

$$\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,endo}^0(X)(0) \rightarrow \underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,endo}(X)(0) \rightarrow \pi_0(\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,endo}(X))(0) \simeq \pi_0(\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,endo}(X)(0))$$

We only need to see that  $\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,endo}(X)(0)$  is a discrete stack. Now, by Proposition II.3.4,  $\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,endo}(X)$  is computed as an equalizer

$$\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,endo}(X) \simeq eq(\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr}(X)^{\mathbb{N}} \rightrightarrows \underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr}(X)(0)^{\mathbb{N}})$$

which gives on 0 weighted invariants :

$$\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,endo}(X)(0) \simeq eq(\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr}(X)(0)^{\mathbb{N}} \rightrightarrows \underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr}(X)(0)^{\mathbb{N}})$$

From the proof of Theorem VII.3.1,  $\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr}(X)(0)$  is discrete, which concludes the proof.  $\square$

**Lemma VII.3.17.** *If we denote  $\phi$  the endomorphism of  $\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,Fr}^0(X)$  and  $h'$  the homotopy between  $\phi|_p$  and  $Fr_p$  and  $\psi$  the endomorphism of  $\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,endo}^0(X)$ . We have an equivalence between the underlying graded derived stacks endowed with endomorphisms*

$$(\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,Fr}^0(X), \phi) \simeq (\underline{\mathbf{End}}_{gr,endo}^0(X), \psi)$$

meaning that we forget the "being homotopic to the canonical Frobenius modulo  $p$ " part on the left hand side.



*Proof.* We will promote  $(\mathbf{End}_{gr,endo}^0(X), \psi)$  from an object with an endomorphism to an object with a Frobenius lift in an essentially unique way, then we will show that this object has the universal property that holds for  $(\mathbf{End}_{gr,Fr}^0(X), \phi)$ .

Promoting  $(\mathbf{End}_{gr,endo}^0(X), \psi)$  to a graded derived stack with a Frobenius has

$$Map_{\mathbf{End}_{gr,endo}^0(X)_p(0)}(\psi_p, Fr_p)$$

as a space of choices. We know, by Lemma VII.3.16, that

$$Map_{\mathbf{End}_{gr,endo}^0(X)_p(0)}(\psi_p, Fr_p)$$

is discrete and equivalent to a point, therefore  $Map_{\mathbf{End}_{gr,endo}^0(X)_p(0)}(\psi_p, Fr_p)$  is contractible and  $(\mathbf{End}_{gr,endo}^0(X), \psi)$  can be promoted to an object with Frobenius in an essentially unique way :  $(\mathbf{End}_{gr,endo}^0(X), \psi, h)$ .

Let  $(T, \lambda, h_T)$  be an object of  $dSt^{Fr}$  and we write  $\mu$  the endomorphism of  $X$  and  $h_X$  the homotopy between  $\mu_p$  and  $Fr_p$ .

The data of a morphism

$$(T, \lambda) \times (X, \mu) \rightarrow (X, \mu)$$

is equivalent to the data of a morphism

$$(T, \lambda) \rightarrow (\mathbf{End}_{gr,endo}^0(X), \psi)$$

by the universal property of  $(\mathbf{End}_{gr,endo}^0(X), \psi)$ , which is equivalent to the data of a morphism of objects with Frobenius lifts

$$(T, \lambda, h_T) \rightarrow (\mathbf{End}_{gr,endo}^0(X), \psi, h)$$

since the choice of compatibility of the morphism of endomorphism objects with the Frobenius lift structures is given by the data of a commutative cube as follows :

$$\begin{array}{ccccc}
Y_p(0) & \longrightarrow & Z_p(0) & & \\
\downarrow \lambda_p & \searrow id & \downarrow & \searrow id & \\
& & T_p(0) & \longrightarrow & Z_p(0) \\
& & \downarrow Fr_p & \downarrow \phi_p \sim (h) & \downarrow Fr_p \\
T_p(0) & \longrightarrow & Z_p(0) & & \\
& \searrow id & \downarrow & \searrow id & \\
& & Y_p(0) & \longrightarrow & Z_p(0)
\end{array}$$

where  $Z := \mathbf{End}_{gr,endo}^0(X)$ . This data lives in a 2-simplex in  $Map_{gr}(Y_p(0), Z_p(0))$  and since  $Z_p(0)$  is contractible, so is  $Map_{gr}(Y_p(0), Z_p(0))$ , therefore the morphism of

endomorphism objects extends in an essentially unique way to a morphism of objects with Frobenius lifts.

Now a similar argument shows that any morphism

$$(T, \lambda) \times (X, \mu) \rightarrow (X, \mu)$$

extends in an essentially unique way to a morphism of objects with Frobenius lifts

$$(T, \lambda, h_T) \times (X, \mu, h_X) \rightarrow (X, \mu, h_X)$$

Therefore  $(\mathbf{End}_{gr,endo}^0(X), \psi, h)$  satisfies the universal property of  $(\mathbf{End}_{gr,Fr}^0(X), \phi, h')$  and they are equivalent.  $\square$

**Lemma VII.3.18.** *We have*

$$\mathbf{End}_{gr,Fr}^0(X)_p(0) \simeq *$$

*Proof.* It is enough to show that  $\mathbf{End}_{gr,Fr}^0(X)(0)$  is contractible. We simply combine Lemma VII.3.16 and Lemma VII.3.17.  $\square$

We deduce that

$$\text{Map}_{Gp(dSt^{gr,Fr})}(S_{gr}^1, \mathbf{End}_{gr,Fr}^0(X)) \simeq \text{Map}_{Gp(dSt^{gr,endo})}(S_{gr}^1, \mathbf{End}_{gr,endo}^0(X))$$

We have reduced the study of the Frobenius structure to a mere endomorphism structure. The previous mapping space is given by the equalizer

$$\text{Map}_{Gp(dSt^{gr})}(S_{gr}^1, \mathbf{End}_{gr,endo}^0(X)) \rightrightarrows \text{Map}_{Gp(dSt^{gr})}(S_{gr}^1, \mathbf{End}_{gr,endo}^0(X))$$

where the top map is given by precomposing by  $[p]$  and the bottom map is postcomposing by  $S$  the endomorphism of  $\mathbf{End}_{gr,endo}^0(X)$ .

Now, an element of  $\text{Map}_{Gp(dSt^{gr})}(S_{gr}^1, \mathbf{End}_{gr,endo}^0(X))$  can be described using Proposition II.3.4 as the set of maps

$$f_k : S_{gr}^1 \rightarrow \mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)$$

with  $prec_{\phi_X} \circ f_{k+1} = post_{\phi_X} \circ f_k$ , where  $prec$  and  $post$  are the precomposing and postcomposing morphisms. The equalizer is then given by a family  $(f_k)$  such that  $f_{k+1} = f_k \circ [p]$ . This amount to the data of

$$f : S_{gr}^1 \rightarrow \mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)$$

such that  $prec_{\phi_X} \circ f \circ [p] = post_{\phi_X} \circ f_k$ .

We now use the classification for classical mixed structures, Theorem VII.3.1, to identify the element

$$f : S_{gr}^1 \rightarrow \mathbf{End}_{gr}^0(X)$$

with a couple  $(\delta : A \rightarrow M, d : M \rightarrow \Lambda_A^2 M)$  satisfying the usual equations. Unwinding the action of the endomorphisms on  $f$ . We see that precomposing with  $\phi_X$  induces the postcomposition map

$$(\delta, d) \mapsto (\phi_M \circ \delta, (\phi_M \wedge \phi_M) \circ d)$$

Similarly, postcomposing with  $\phi_X$  induces the precomposition map

$$(\delta, d) \mapsto (\delta \circ \phi_A, d \circ \phi_M)$$

And finally the action of  $[p]$  is multiplication by  $p$

$$(\delta, d) \mapsto (p\delta, pd)$$

The equations are therefore

$$\phi_M \circ \delta = p\delta \circ \phi_A$$

and

$$(\phi_M \wedge \phi_M) \circ d = pd\phi_M$$

which are the relations required for  $(\delta, d)$  to define a Dieudonné algebra structure on  $\bigoplus_i \Lambda_A^i M[-i]$ .  $\square$

**Corollary VII.3.19.** *With the notations of Theorem VII.3.15, the graded derived affine scheme  $\text{Spec}(\text{Sym}_A(\Omega_A[1]))$  admits a unique Dieudonné structure induced by the standard Dieudonné structure on  $\bigoplus_{i \geq 0} \Lambda_A^i \Omega_A$ .*

### VII.3.3 De Rham-Witt complex

**Construction VII.3.20.** The functor of "simplicial functions"

$$\mathcal{O} : dSt^{op} \rightarrow SCR$$

induces a functor from  $G$ -equivariant derived stacks, where  $G$  is a group in  $dSt$  :

$$\mathcal{O} : G - dSt^{op} \rightarrow G - SCR$$

where  $G - SCR$  is abusively defined as the category of relative affine derived schemes over  $BG$ . Therefore we can see this construction as taking the scheme-affinization of a derived stack, relatively to  $BG$ , using Proposition IV.3.4.

By taking  $G = S_{gr}^1 \rtimes (\mathbb{G}_m \times \mathbb{N})$ , we can check that we obtain a functor

$$\mathcal{O} : \epsilon - D - dSt^{gr,op} \rightarrow \epsilon - D - SCR$$

**Definition VII.3.21.** Let  $(A, F)$  be a simplicial algebra with a Frobenius lift, we define the Dieudonné de Rham complex of  $(A, F)$  as

$$\mathcal{O}(\mathcal{L}^{gr, Fr}(Spec(A), Spec(F)))$$

where  $\mathcal{O}$  is the functor of "simplicial functions" on derived Dieudonné stacks

$$\epsilon - D - dSt^{gr, op} \rightarrow \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr}$$

defined in the previous proposition. We denote the element we obtain  $DDR(A, F)$ .

**Theorem VII.3.22.** *Let  $A$  be a smooth discrete  $p$ -torsion-free algebra, the Dieudonné de Rham complex coincides with the de Rham complex endowed with its classical Dieudonné structure defined in [BLM22]*

*Proof.* It is a simple application of Corollary VII.3.19. □

*Proof.* It is an easy corollary of Theorem VII.3.15. □

**Theorem VII.3.23.** *The Dieudonné de Rham functor*

$$SCR^{Fr} \rightarrow \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr}$$

*is left adjoint to the forgetful functor*

$$(0) : \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr} \rightarrow SCR^{Fr}$$

*Proof.* This is an application of the definition of the various categories and the Dieudonné de Rham functor. □

**Theorem VII.3.24.** *For  $A$  a commutative algebra, non-necessarily smooth, the  $t$ -truncation of  $DDR(A)$ , with respect to the Beilinson  $t$ -structure, is equivalent to the classical Dieudonné complex. That is*

$$t_{\geq 0}(DDR(A)) \simeq i(\Omega_A^\bullet)$$

*where  $\Omega_A^\bullet$  is endowed with its canonical classical Dieudonné structure, see Proposition VI.3.14 and  $i$  is the functor*

$$i : \mathbf{DA} \rightarrow \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr}$$

*identifying the category of classical Dieudonné algebra with the heart of  $\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr}$ .*

*Proof.* As the  $t$ -truncation is compatible with the forgetful map

$$\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr} \rightarrow \epsilon - Mod^{gr}$$

and the forgetful map is conservative, the natural morphism

$$Sym_A(\Omega_A^\bullet[1]) \rightarrow t_{\geq 0}(Sym_A(\mathbb{L}_A[1]))$$

is an equivalence on underlying graded mixed Dieudonné complexes, therefore it is an equivalence. □

## VII.4 Saturation

In this section we study in more details the properties of saturation and comparing it to the classical saturation for Dieudonné algebras.

### VII.4.1 The décalage functor

**Definition VII.4.1.** We define an endofunctor of  $\epsilon - \text{Mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{\text{gr}}$  denoted  $[p]^*$  by forgetting along

$$\epsilon \in \mathbb{Z}(p)[\epsilon] \mapsto p\epsilon \in \mathbb{Z}(p)[\epsilon]$$

**Definition VII.4.2.** We define the décalage  $\eta_p$  functor as an endofunctor of 1-categories  $\epsilon - \mathbf{Mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{\text{gr}}$  sending  $M$  to the graded mixed subcomplex of  $M \times M$  on elements  $(x, y)$  such that  $\epsilon x = py$  and  $\epsilon y = 0$ .

**Proposition VII.4.3.** *We have an adjunction of 1-categories*

$$[p]^* : \epsilon - \mathbf{Mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{\text{gr}} \rightleftarrows \epsilon - \mathbf{Mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{\text{gr}} : \eta_p$$

**Proposition VII.4.4.** *The adjunction is a Quillen adjunction*

$$[p]^* : (\epsilon - \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{\text{gr}})_{\text{inj}} \rightleftarrows (\epsilon - \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{\text{gr}})_{\text{inj}} : \eta_p$$

*Therefore this adjunction induces an adjunction between the corresponding  $\infty$ -categories.*

*Proof.* The injective model structure on  $(\epsilon - \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{\text{gr}})_{\text{inj}}$  is defined by transfer along the forgetful functor  $U : \epsilon - \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{\text{gr}} \rightarrow \mathbf{dg} - \mathbf{mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}$ . We need to verify that  $F_p^*$  sends cofibrations and trivial cofibrations to cofibrations and trivial cofibrations. Since for any graded mixed complex  $M$ , the underlying complex of  $[p]^*M$  and  $M$  are the same, the result is obvious.  $\square$

**Proposition VII.4.5.** *Under the equivalence  $(\epsilon - \text{Mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{\text{gr}})^{\heartsuit} \simeq \text{Mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}$  of VII.2.15, the endofunctor  $\eta_p$  induces an endofunctor on  $\text{Mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}$ , which, when restricted to  $p$ -torsion free complex, identifies with the décalage functor  $\eta_p$  from [BLM22].*

*Proof.* When  $M$  is a  $p$ -torsion free graded mixed complex, an element  $x \in M_n$  such that  $\epsilon x$  is  $p$ -divisible defines a unique  $y \in M_{n+1}$  such that  $\epsilon x = py$ , furthermore  $\epsilon y = 0$  is automatic since  $p\epsilon y = \epsilon^2 x = 0$ .  $\square$

**Remark VII.4.6.** From the definition of Dieudonné structures on complexes and the adjunction of Proposition VII.4.3, the data of a Dieudonné structure on a graded mixed complex is equivalent to the data of a lax fixed structure with respect to  $\eta_p$ .

**Proposition VII.4.7.** *The functor  $\eta_p : \epsilon - \text{Mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{\text{gr}} \rightarrow \epsilon - \text{Mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{\text{gr}}$  commutes with filtered colimits.*

*Proof.* The forgetful functor  $\epsilon - \text{Mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{gr} \rightarrow \text{Mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}$  is conservative. Furthermore the composition  $U \circ \eta_p$  is given by forming a finite limit

$$M \mapsto M \times_{M[1]} M[1] \times_{M[2]} 0$$

where the arrow are  $\epsilon : M \rightarrow M[1]$ ,  $- \times p : M[1] \rightarrow M[1]$ ,  $\epsilon : M[1] \rightarrow M[2]$  and  $0 : 0 \rightarrow M[2]$ . Then  $U \circ \eta_p$  commutes with filtered colimits, hence so does  $U$ .  $\square$

**Proposition VII.4.8.** *The fully faithful inclusion of fixed points*

$$i_{FPP} : FPP_{\eta_p}(\epsilon - \text{Mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{gr}) \subset LFP_{\eta_p}(\epsilon - \text{Mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{gr})$$

*admits a left adjoint.*

*Proof.* The category  $\epsilon - \text{Mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{gr}$  is presentable as a module category. The functor  $\eta_p$  commutes with filtered colimits (Proposition VII.4.7) and with small limits (Proposition VII.4.3). We conclude using Proposition A.3.  $\square$

**Definition VII.4.9.** Identifying the category of mixed Dieudonné complexes with the category  $LFP_{\eta_p}(\epsilon - \text{Mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{gr})$ , the subcategory of saturated mixed Dieudonné complexes is defined as  $FPP_{\eta_p}(\epsilon - \text{Mod}_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}^{gr})$ , we denote it  $\epsilon - D - \text{Mod}^{gr,sat}$ .

## VII.4.2 Saturated Dieudonné algebra

**Definition VII.4.10.** We define the décalage functor for Dieudonné stacks. Let  $\pi : X \rightarrow BS_{gr}^1$  be a Dieudonné stack, the *décalé* Dieudonné stack is simply  $X$  endowed with the composed structure morphism  $: X \xrightarrow{\pi} BS_{gr}^1 \xrightarrow{[p]} BS_{gr}^1$ . This *décalage* construction defines an endofunctor of  $D - dSt$ .

**Remark VII.4.11.** A Dieudonné simplicial algebra, that is a Dieudonné derived stack  $X \rightarrow BS_{gr}^1$  which is relatively affine, has an associated *décalé* Dieudonné derived stack, which is not necessarily a Dieudonné simplicial algebra.

**Proposition VII.4.12.** *The décalage construction has a right adjoint given by taking the fiber product of the structure map along  $[p] : BS_{gr}^1 \rightarrow BS_{gr}^1$ .*

**Definition VII.4.13.** We define  $\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr,sat}$ , the category of saturated mixed graded Dieudonné simplicial algebras, as the subcategory of mixed graded Dieudonné algebras having an underlying mixed graded Dieudonné complex which is saturated. Meaning :

$$\epsilon - D - SCR^{gr,sat} = \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr} \times_{\epsilon - D - \text{Mod}^{gr}} \epsilon - D - \text{Mod}^{gr,sat}$$

**Proposition VII.4.14.** *The inclusions*

$$i : \epsilon - D - \text{Mod}^{gr,sat} \subset \epsilon - D - \text{Mod}^{gr}$$

*and*

$$j : \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr,sat} \subset \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr}$$

*both admit a left adjoint.*

*Proof.* For the first inclusion, it follows from Remark VII.4.6 and Proposition A.3.

By definition of saturated Dieudonné algebras, we have a pullback diagram :

$$\begin{array}{ccc} \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr,sat} & \xrightarrow{j} & \epsilon - D - SCR^{gr} \\ \downarrow U_0 & \lrcorner & \downarrow U \\ \epsilon - D - Mod^{gr,sat} & \xrightarrow{i} & \epsilon - D - Mod^{gr} \end{array}$$

We show  $j$  commutes with filtered colimits and small limits. Since  $U$  commutes with these colimits and limits and it is reflective, we show  $U \circ j \simeq i \circ U_0$  preserves the required colimits and limits. The functor  $j$  preserves these colimits and limits from the proof of Proposition A.3 and so does  $U_0$  since it is the projection of a fiber product and fibered product commutes with filtered colimits and small limits. We conclude with the adjoint functor Theorem II.1.2.

□

**Remark VII.4.15.** We can notice the décalé Dieudonné derived stack of a Dieudonné stack has functions given by the saturation of functions of the Dieudonné stack, therefore this construction gives a geometrical interpretation of saturation.

## VIII Future perspectives

### VIII.1 Improvements

We will expose many possible directions for improvements and generalizations of the results. In this thesis, we have defined the de Rham-Witt complex of a simplicial  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ -algebra with a Frobenius lift. In order to define de Rham-Witt of a simplicial  $\mathbb{F}_p$ -algebra  $R$ , we will need to construct the functor Verschiebung  $V$ . We will consider a completed version with respect to a  $V$ -filtration of the Dieudonné de Rham algebra of  $(W(R), F)$ .

**The  $V$  functor and the  $V$  filtration** Following the construction of the de Rham-Witt complex in [BLM22], we can construct a Verschiebung map  $V$ . The fundamental compatibility

$$FV = p$$

is expected to hold. From which we deduce, assuming we work on  $p$ -torsion-free saturated Dieudonné complexes

$$p\epsilon V = V\epsilon$$

That is, we want to construct a decomposition of multiplication by  $p$  :

$$M \xrightarrow{V} [p]^* M \xrightarrow{F} M$$

The construction of such a map is obvious for  $M$  a  $p$ -torsion-free saturated derived Dieudonné complex. We assume to have constructed such a map  $V$ .

**Definition VIII.1.1.** For  $M$  a saturated derived Dieudonné complex, we denote  $\mathcal{W}_r(M)$  the graded mixed complexes representing the functor

$$N \in \epsilon - Mod^{gr} \mapsto Map^{V^r}(M, N)$$

where  $Map^{V^r}(M, N)$  is the mapping space of graded mixed morphisms  $M \rightarrow N$  such that the composition  $M \xrightarrow{V^r} M \rightarrow N$  is homotopic to zero. Meaning  $Map^{V^r}(M, N)$  is the fiber of

$$Map_{\epsilon - Mod^{gr}}(M, N) \xrightarrow{-\circ V^r} Map_{Mod}(M, N)$$

We have a canonical restriction map

$$res : M \rightarrow \lim_r \mathcal{W}_r(M)$$

We denote  $\mathcal{W}(M) := \lim_r \mathcal{W}_r(M)$ .

The Dieudonné complex  $M$  is said to be strict when  $res$  is an equivalence.

**Remark VIII.1.2.** The usual definition of  $\mathcal{W}_r(M)$  is given by

$$\mathcal{W}_r(M) := M / (Im(V^r) + Im(dV^r))$$

they coincide as taking the cofiber of  $M \rightarrow M$  in the category of graded mixed complexes kills  $Im(dV^r)$  automatically.

We recall an alternative description of the process of strictification.

**Corollary VIII.1.3.** ([BLM22, Corollary 2.8.2]) *Let  $M$  be a saturated Dieudonné complex. The restriction map*

$$M \rightarrow \mathcal{W}(M)$$

*exhibits  $\mathcal{W}(M)$  as a  $p$ -completion of  $M$  in the derived category of abelian groups.*

This corollary motivates defining a derived Dieudonné complex to be strict when it is derived  $p$ -complete.

We can then extend these definitions to derived Dieudonné algebras : a derived Dieudonné algebra is said to be strict when it is as a derived Dieudonné complex. However the description of the strictification process seems more involved, in particular, defining the  $A/VA$  as a simplicial algebra seems to be a difficult task in this homotopy context.

We define the category of strict derived Dieudonné complexes and algebras, respectively  $\mathbf{DC}_{str}$  and  $\mathbf{DA}_{str}$ . We expect the inclusion

$$\mathbf{DA}_{str} \subset \mathbf{DA}$$

to admit a left adjoint denoted  $\mathcal{WSat}(-)$ .

Defining  $f : B \in \mathbf{DA}_{str} \mapsto B^0/VB^0 \in SCR_{\mathbb{F}_p}$ , we can ask ourselves



**Question VIII.1.4.** *Does the functor*

$$f : \mathbf{DA}_{str} \rightarrow SCR_{\mathbb{F}_p}$$

*admit a left adjoint given by*

$$R \mapsto \mathcal{W}Sat(DDR(R^{red}))$$

*where  $R^{red}$  is the reduction of  $R$  ?*

**Remark VIII.1.5.** The construction of the left adjoint might not need to consider the reduction since our main results hold for simplicial algebras which are not  $p$ -torsion free.

**De Rham-Witt complex of a  $\mathbb{F}_p$ -algebra** To complete the construction of the de Rham-Witt complex, we need a universal property of the Witt vectors. In [BLM22, Proposition 3.6.3], the Witt vectors give the following identification

$$Hom_F(W(R), B) \cong Hom_{\mathbf{DA}}(R, B^0/VB^0)$$

where  $B$  is a strict Dieudonné algebra and  $R$  is a  $\mathbb{F}_p$ -algebra. The set  $Hom_F(W(R), B)$  consists of ring morphisms commuting with the Frobenius morphisms.

We hope to have a similar result in the context of simplicial algebras with Frobenius lifts.

**Definition VIII.1.6.** We can define the Dieudonné algebra of a simplicial  $\mathbb{F}_p$ -algebra  $R$  as  $\mathcal{W}Sat(\mathbb{L}_{W(R)})$ .

**A more general base** Our main results are given for schemes on  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ , we could develop a theory of graded loopspaces on a derived scheme endowed with a Frobenius over a general commutative ring  $k$ . However some precautions have to be taken, for example, for the crystalline circle

$$S_{gr}^1 = Spec^\Delta(k \oplus k[1])$$

to have a derived Frobenius lift, we need  $k$  to admit a derived Frobenius lift. When  $k = \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ , such a lift is essentially unique, for  $k = \mathbb{F}_p$ , there is not such lift since a commutative ring of finite  $p$ -torsion does not admit a  $\delta$ -ring structure. Therefore the base commutative ring  $k$  must be endowed with a Frobenius lift structure.

Another generalization would be to replace the base  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$  by  $\mathbb{Z}$ . In this context, all prime numbers have to be considered for the Frobenius lifts, therefore, we have to use the more general notion of commuting Frobenius lifts. Furthermore big Witt vectors need to be used instead of  $p$ -typical Witt vectors.

**Construction VIII.1.7.** Let  $\mathcal{C}$  be an  $\infty$ -category. We define the category of commuting endomorphisms on  $\mathcal{C}$

$$\mathcal{C}^{\mathbb{N}^*endo} := Fun(B\mathbb{N}^*, \mathcal{C})$$

where  $(\mathbb{N}^*, \times) \simeq \mathbb{N}^{(\mathbb{N})}$  is the free abelian monoid on the set  $\mathbb{N}$ . Sending 1 to the  $i$ -th prime number  $p_i$  induces a morphism of monoids

$$\mathbb{N} \rightarrow \mathbb{N}^*$$

which gives by restriction

$$p_i : \mathcal{C}^{\mathbb{N}^*endo} \rightarrow \mathcal{C}^{endo}$$

Taking  $\mathcal{C} = SCR_{\mathbb{Z}(p)}$ , we define the category of simplicial algebras with commutating Frobenius lifts as

$$SCR^{\mathbb{N}^*Fr} := \mathcal{C}^{\mathbb{N}^*endo} \times_{(SCR_p^{endo})^{\mathbb{N}}} (SCR_p)^{\mathbb{N}}$$

An element in this category is a simplicial algebra  $A$  endowed with morphisms

$$\phi_p : A \rightarrow A$$

commutating up to coherent homotopy and the data of a homotopy between  $\phi_p|_{\mathbb{F}_p}$  and the canonical Frobenius  $Fr_p$ .

This definition is close to the notion of cyclic spectra developed in [NS18] and some connections with topological cyclic homology might be found.

Combining these notions could allow us to work over any general discrete commutative ring endowed with commutating Frobenius lifts.

**Study of derived stacks with Frobenius lift** The theory of derived stacks with Frobenius lift has been quickly description in this thesis but a deeper examination could be fruitful. In particular, a theory of Postnikov towers could shorten many proofs.

We have proven that  $dSt^{Fr}$  is an  $\infty$ -topos. Extending PropositionB.7, we can ask ourselves the following question.

**Question VIII.1.8.** *Let  $\mathcal{C}_0$  be the full subcategory of  $dSt^{Fr}$  on objects which are given by freely adjoining a Frobenius to a derived affine scheme, these objects are of the form  $L(\text{Spec}(C))$ , with  $C$  a simplicial algebra. Does the category  $\mathcal{C}_0$  admit a site structure such that the topos of sheaves on  $\mathcal{C}_0$  identifies with  $dSt^{Fr}$  ? In this case, we would have the identification :*

$$Sh(\mathcal{C}_0) \simeq dSt^{Fr}$$

A precise description of the constructions and results of this thesis on derived stacks with endomorphisms instead of Frobenius lifts could be illuminating. We expect to be able to recover the construction of the de Rham-Witt complex when considering

$$\mathbf{Map}_{dSt^{endo}}(S_{gr}^1, X)$$

when  $X$  admits a Frobenius lift, instead of

$$\mathbf{Map}_{dSt^{Fr}}(S_{gr}^1, X)$$

**HKR-type filtration** Inspired by [MRT20], we could construct a filtration analogous to the one on hochschild cohomology. In the classical case, the affinization of the circle

$$Aff(S^1) \simeq BFix$$

admits a filtration which has  $BKer$  as its associated graded stack.

The stack  $BFix$  admits an endomorphism structure induced by the morphism

$$\mathbb{Z} \left[ \binom{X}{n} \right] = \{Q \in \mathbb{Q}[X] : Q(\mathbb{Z}) \subset \mathbb{Z}\} \rightarrow \{Q \in \mathbb{Q}[X] : Q(\mathbb{Z}) \subset \mathbb{Z}\} = \mathbb{Z} \left[ \binom{X}{n} \right]$$

sending  $Q$  to  $Q(pX)$ .

This endomorphism is not a Frobenius lift. We denote it  $[p]$ .

**Definition VIII.1.9.** Let  $(X, F)$  be a derived scheme endowed with an endomorphism, we define the loopstack of  $X$  as

$$\mathcal{L}^{endo}((X, F)) := \mathbf{Map}_{dSt^{endo}}((BFix, [p]), (X, F))$$

similarly, the graded loopstack is defined as

$$\mathcal{L}_{gr}^{endo}((X, F)) := \mathbf{Map}_{dSt^{endo}}((BKer, [p]), (X, F))$$

**Remark VIII.1.10.** The "multiplication by  $p$ " map of topological spaces

$$S^1 \rightarrow S^1$$

defines an endomorphism of the stack  $S^1$ . And we can expect an identification of graded affine stacks with endomorphisms

$$Aff((S^1, \times p)) \simeq (BFix, [p])$$

and also an equivalence

$$\mathbf{Map}_{dSt^{endo}}((S^1, \times p), (X, F)) \simeq \mathbf{Map}_{dSt^{endo}}((BFix, [p]), (X, F))$$

**Definition VIII.1.11.** When  $A$  is a simplicial algebra over  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$  and  $F$  is an endomorphism of  $A$ , we define the Hochschild cohomology of  $(A, F)$  as

$$HH((A, F)) := \mathcal{O}_{SCR}(\mathcal{L}^{endo}((Spec(A), Spec(F))))$$

and the de Rham algebra of  $(A, F)$  as

$$DR((A, F)) := \mathcal{O}_{SCR}(\mathcal{L}_{gr}^{endo}((Spec(A), Spec(F))))$$

**Remark VIII.1.12.** We expect  $DR((A, F))$  to be very close to

$$Sym_A((\mathbb{L}_A[1], \frac{dF}{p}))$$

at least when  $A$  is  $p$ -torsion free and the endomorphism can be promoted to a Frobenius lift.

We can ask the following

**Question VIII.1.13.** *Does the Hochschild cohomology of a simplicial algebra with endomorphism  $(A, F)$  admit a natural filtration which has  $DR(A, F)$  as its associated graded simplicial algebra ?*

Defining such a filtration can be achieved by constructing a filtered analogue of our graded circle. However some precautions have to be taken since the natural endomorphism on the affinization of the circle  $Aff(S^1)$  is not a Frobenius lift. Therefore a careful comparison between Frobenius graded loop space and endomorphism graded loop space will probably be necessary.

**Prismatic circle** We expect our construction of graded circle to have an analogue over the prismatic site. We would call this object the prismatic circle. Precisely, for  $(A, I)$  a prism,  $A$  is a  $\delta$ -ring, therefore it has a canonical Frobenius lift. We can then consider

$$\mathbf{Map}_{dStFr}(S_{gr}^1, Spec(A))$$

We expect taking levelwise mapping space with the crystalline circle to define a sheaf on the prismatic site. This sheaf could then recover prismatic cohomology from a mixed graded complex.

**Remark VIII.1.14.** The above definition is incomplete and needs to be modified to take into account the ideal  $I$  when the prism is not a crystalline prism.

## VIII.2 Symplectic forms

One of the main motivations behind our work on the graded Dieudonné loop spaces was to define a theory of shifted symplectic forms in mixed characteristic. The theory of shifted symplectic structures and shifted Poisson structures is carried out in [PTVV] and [CPTVV]. Furthermore they are helpful for the study of quantization deformations.

We recall some definitions from [PTVV].

**Definition VIII.2.1.** Let  $F$  be a derived Artin stack over a commutative ring of characteristic zero  $k$ . The space of  $n$ -shifted  $p$ -forms on  $F$  is

$$\mathcal{A}^p(F, n) := Map_{Mod}(k(p)[-p - n], DR(X))$$

and the space of closed  $n$ -shifted  $p$ -forms on  $F$  is

$$\mathcal{A}^{p,cl}(F, n) := Map_{\epsilon-Mod^{gr}}(k(p)[-p - n], DR(X))$$

We have a natural forgetful functor

$$\mathcal{A}^{p,cl}(F, n) \rightarrow \mathcal{A}^p(F, n)$$

and the differential induces

$$d_{DR} : \mathcal{A}^p(F, n) \rightarrow \mathcal{A}^{p+1,cl}(F, n)$$

**Definition VIII.2.2.** Let  $\omega$  be a closed 2-form of degree  $n$  on  $F$ , by adjunction it induces a morphism of quasi-coherent sheaves on

$$\Theta_w : \mathbb{T}_F \rightarrow \mathbb{L}_F[n]$$

since  $F$  is a derived Artin stack, therefore  $\mathbb{L}_F$  is dualizable. The form  $w$  is said to be an  $n$ -shifted symplectic form when  $\Theta_w$  is an equivalence.

We generalize these notions to the Dieudonné de Rham complex.

**Definition VIII.2.3.** Let  $X$  be a derived scheme over  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ , endowed with a Frobenius lift  $F$ . The space of  $n$ -shifted Dieudonné  $p$ -forms on  $X$  as

$$\mathcal{A}^p(X, F, n) := \text{Map}_{\text{Mod}}(k(p)[-p-n], \text{DDR}(X, F))$$

and the space of closed  $n$ -shifted Dieudonné  $p$ -forms on  $X$  as

$$\mathcal{A}^{p,cl}(X, F, n) := \text{Map}_{\epsilon\text{-Mod}^{gr}}(k(p)[-p-n], \text{DDR}(X, F))$$

We have a natural forgetful functor

$$\mathcal{A}^{p,cl}(X, F, n) \rightarrow \mathcal{A}^p(X, F, n)$$

and the differential induces

$$d_{DR} : \mathcal{A}^p(X, F, n) \rightarrow \mathcal{A}^{p+1,cl}(X, F, n)$$

Furthermore, the endomorphism on  $\text{DDR}(X, F)$ , which we can see as  $\frac{dF}{p}$  on  $\mathbb{L}_X$  induces natural transformations :

$$F_{form} : \mathcal{A}^p(X, F, n) \rightarrow \mathcal{A}^p(X, F, n)$$

and

$$F_{cl} : \mathcal{A}^{p,cl}(X, F, n) \rightarrow \mathcal{A}^{p,cl}(X, F, n)$$

We define a variation on the definition which takes the Frobenius structure into account.

**Definition VIII.2.4.** The space of  $n$ -shifted Dieudonné  $p$ -forms on  $X$  as

$$\mathcal{A}_{Fr}^p(X, F, n) := \text{Map}_{\text{Mod}^{endo}}(k(p)[-p-n], \text{DDR}(X, F))$$

where we endow  $k(p)[-p-n]$  with the "multiplication by  $p$ " endomorphism and the space of closed  $n$ -shifted Dieudonné  $p$ -forms on  $X$  as

$$\mathcal{A}_{Fr}^{p,cl}(X, F, n) := \text{Map}_{\epsilon\text{-Mod}^{gr,endo}}(k(p)[-p-n], \text{DDR}(X, F))$$

We have a natural forgetful functor

$$\mathcal{A}_{Fr}^{p,cl}(X, F, n) \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{Fr}^p(X, F, n)$$

and the differential induces

$$d_{DR} : \mathcal{A}_{Fr}^p(X, F, n) \rightarrow \mathcal{A}_{Fr}^{p+1,cl}(X, F, n)$$

**Remark VIII.2.5.** We recall the definition of Frobenius-derivations used for Fedosov quantization in [BK07]. Let  $A$  be commutative ring and  $M$  an  $A$ -module, a Frobenius-derivation  $D : A \rightarrow M$  is a morphism of abelian groups such that  $D(1) = 0$  and

$$D(ab) = a^p D(b) + b^p D(a)$$

This definition suggest yet another notion of  $n$ -shifted  $p$ -forms, on a simplicial algebra with Frobenius lift  $(A, F)$ , based on a notion of Frobenius-twisted cotangent complex

$$\mathbb{L}_{(A,F)}^{tw} := \mathbb{L}_A \otimes_A A$$

where the morphism  $A \rightarrow A$  is  $F$ .

We expect to be able to define symplectic forms and use them to study deformation quantizations for derived schemes in mixed characteristic.

The difference between the Frobenius-twisted cotangent complex and the cotangent complex we study here  $\mathbb{L}_{(A,F)}$  seems to be connected to the difference between  $p$ -restricted and partition Lie algebra, see [BM19].

### VIII.3 Foliations

We recall from [To20], the definition of derived foliations.

**Definition VIII.3.1.** Let  $X$  be a derived scheme over a commutative ring  $k$ . A derived foliation on  $X$  is the data of a graded mixed derived stack  $\mathcal{F}$  and a morphism of graded mixed derived stack  $\mathcal{F} \rightarrow \mathcal{L}^{gr}(X)$  such that

- The projection  $\mathcal{F} \rightarrow X$  is relatively affine.
- The quasi-coherent complex  $\mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{F}}(1)$  is in Tor-amplitude  $] -\infty, m]$ , for an integer  $m$ , where  $\mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{F}}(1)$  is the 1-weighted part of functions of  $\mathcal{F}$  relative to  $X$ .
- The natural morphism of graded derived stack

$$\mathcal{F} \rightarrow \mathbb{V}(\mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{F}}(1))$$

is an equivalence.

In this definition, we were able to define Dieudonné foliations for possibly non-connective cotangent complexes  $\mathbb{L}_{\mathcal{F}}$  using Corollary V.2.7. Indeed, we keep the expected property that

$$\mathcal{F} \mapsto \mathbb{L}_{\mathcal{F}}$$

is conservative.

We extend the definition of foliations to our framework.

**Definition VIII.3.2.** Let  $X$  be a derived scheme over  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ , endowed with a Frobenius lift. A Dieudonné foliation on  $(X, F)$  is the data of a derived Dieudonné stack  $\mathcal{F}$  and a morphism of derived Dieudonné stack  $\mathcal{F} \rightarrow \mathcal{L}^{gr}(X, F)$  such that

- The projection  $\mathcal{F} \rightarrow X$  is relatively affine.
- The quasi-coherent complex  $\mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{F}}(1)$  is in Tor-amplitude  $] -\infty, -1]$  where  $\mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{F}}(1)$  is the 1-weighted part of functions of  $\mathcal{F}$  relative to  $X$ .
- The natural morphism of graded derived stack endowed with a Frobenius lift

$$\mathcal{F} \rightarrow \mathbb{V}(\mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{F}}(1))$$

is an equivalence.

Our classification Theorem VII.3.15 gives a more precise description of Dieudonné foliations.

**Theorem VIII.3.3.** *Let  $A$  be a smooth commutative  $k$ -algebra,  $M$  a projective  $A$ -module of finite type. We fix a derived Frobenius lift structure on the graded simplicial algebra  $\text{Sym}_A(M[1])$ , with  $M$  in weight 1. From Proposition VII.1.8, it is equivalent to a classical Frobenius lift  $F$  on  $A$  and a linear map of  $A$ -modules  $\phi : M \rightarrow M$ . The space of Dieudonné foliations  $\mathcal{F}$  over  $A$  having  $M$  as a cotangent complex is discrete and in bijection with the set of Dieudonné algebra structures on the graded commutative  $k$ -algebra  $\bigoplus_i \wedge_A^i M[-i]$  endowed with its natural canonical Frobenius lift structure.*

This theorem gives an easier description of Dieudonné foliations, which have a quite abstract definition.

**Example VIII.3.4.** We outline the construction of a fundamental example of a Dieudonné foliation using the previous theorem. Let  $(X, F)$  be a smooth derived scheme endowed with a Frobenius lift. We define the tangent complex  $\mathbb{T}_{(X, F)}$  as the dual of the cotangent complex  $\mathbb{L}_{(X, F)}$  in the category of  $(X, F)$ -modules, we note that  $\mathbb{T}_{(X, F)}$  does not admit  $\mathbb{T}_X$  as an underlying  $\mathcal{O}_X$ -module : an element of  $\mathbb{T}_{(X, F)}$  can be thought of as a sequence of elements of  $\mathbb{T}_X$  which satisfy compatibility conditions with the Frobenius morphism. We fix a sub-bundle  $I$  of  $\mathbb{T}_{(X, F)}$  which is stable by the Lie bracket. The derived stack

$$\mathcal{F} := \mathbb{V}(I^\vee[1])$$

has a canonical mixed graded structure and a Frobenius structure. The canonical map

$$I \rightarrow \mathbb{T}_{(X,F)}$$

induces a morphism

$$\mathcal{F} \rightarrow \mathcal{L}^{gr}(X, F)$$

which makes  $\mathcal{F}$  into a Dieudonné foliation.

**Example VIII.3.5.** Let  $f : X \rightarrow Y$  be a morphism of derived schemes with Frobenius lifts. Pulling back along  $f$  should define a canonical foliation  $f^*0_Y \in \text{Fol}(X)$ .

Extending on the theory of Dieudonné foliations, we hope to construct, for a fixed Dieudonné foliation, the de Rham-Witt complex along the leaves of the foliation, from which we will deduce crystalline cohomology along the foliation.

From these constructions, we can expect results on Dieudonné foliations regarding the vanishing of cohomology classes. In [To20], for a crystal  $E$  on a foliation  $\mathcal{F}$ , cohomology classes  $c_i(E(0))$  in  $H_{DR}^{2i}(X/S)$  are shown to vanish in  $H_{DR}^{2i}(X/\mathcal{F})$  where  $\mathcal{F}$  is a foliation on  $X$  relative to  $S$ . These classes are shown to come from classes in crystalline cohomology and a similar vanishing theorem is proven. These classes are, in fact, canonically lifted to rigid cohomology classes and the theory of Dieudonné foliations could help better understand the vanishing of the crystalline classes and give similar results for rigid cohomology classes.



# Appendices

## A Categorical results

**Proposition A.1.** *Let  $\mathcal{C}$  be an  $\infty$ -topos,  $G$  a group in  $\mathcal{C}^{endo}$ .  $G$  is naturally a group in  $\mathcal{C}$  and it has a compatible endomorphism  $\alpha : G \rightarrow G$  which induces a forgetful functor  $\alpha^* : G - \mathcal{C} \rightarrow G - \mathcal{C}$ . Then there is an equivalence :*

$$G - \mathcal{C}^{endo} \simeq CFP_{\alpha^*}(G - \mathcal{C})$$

**Proposition A.2.** *Let  $\mathcal{C}_0 \rightarrow \mathcal{C}_{01} \leftarrow \mathcal{C}_1$  a pullback diagram of  $\infty$ -categories and  $G$  be group in  $\mathcal{C}_0 \times_{\mathcal{C}_{01}} \mathcal{C}_1$ .  $G$  induces a group  $G_0$  in  $\mathcal{C}_0$ ,  $G_1$  in  $\mathcal{C}_1$ ,  $G_{01}$  in  $\mathcal{C}_{01}$ . The canonical morphism is an equivalence :*

$$G - (\mathcal{C}_0 \times_{\mathcal{C}_{01}} \mathcal{C}_1) \xrightarrow{\sim} (G_0 - \mathcal{C}_0) \times_{G_{01} - \mathcal{C}_{01}} (G_1 - \mathcal{C}_1)$$

**Proposition A.3.** *Let  $\mathcal{C}$  a presentable category and  $\eta$  an endofunctor of  $\mathcal{C}$  which commutes with filtered colimits and small limits. Then the inclusion functor*

$$U : FP(\mathcal{C}) \subset LFP(\mathcal{C})$$

*admits a left adjoint.*

*Proof.* The functor  $U$  commutes with filtered colimits and with small limits as the functor  $\eta$  does. The categories  $FP_{\eta}(\mathcal{C})$  and  $LFP(\mathcal{C})$  are presentable as limits of presentable categories, see Proposition II.2.1. Using the adjoint functor theorem, Theorem II.1.2, concludes the proof.  $\square$

## B Geometrical results

**Proposition B.1.** *Let  $F$  be an affine stack with  $C(F)$  projective of finite type as a complex on  $k$ . We denote  $p : F \rightarrow *$  the canonical structure morphism. Let  $M$  and  $N$  be  $k$ -complexes.*

$$C(F) \otimes Map_{Mod}(M, N) \rightarrow Map_{QCoh(F)}(p^*M, p^*N)$$

*is an equivalence, where  $Map_{Mod}(M, N)$  is considered with its  $k$ -module structure.*

*Proof.* As a complex,  $C(F)$  is a retract of a free complex, therefore tensoring with  $C(F)$  preserves all limits. Now, the morphism

$$C(F) \otimes Map_{Mod}(M, N) \rightarrow Map_{QCoh(F)}(M, N)$$

is compatible with colimits in  $M$  and limits in  $N$ . We are reduced to proving the result for  $M = k$  and  $N = k$ , where the result is obvious.  $\square$

**Proposition B.2.** *Let  $A$  be a simplicial algebra over  $\mathbb{F}_p$ . Endowing a simplicial algebra over  $A$  with its canonical Frobenius endomorphism defines a functor*

$$B \in SCR_A \mapsto (B, Fr_B) \in SCR_A^{endo}$$

*which admits a right adjoint given by taking the homotopy equalizer*

$$(B, F) \in SCR_A^{endo} \mapsto B^{F \simeq Fr_B} := eq(B \begin{array}{c} \xrightarrow{Fr_B} \\ \xrightarrow{F} \end{array} B) \in SCR_A$$

*and a left adjoint given by taking homotopy coinvariants*

$$(B, F) \in SCR_A^{endo} \mapsto B_{F \simeq Fr_B} := coeq(B \begin{array}{c} \xrightarrow{Fr_B} \\ \xrightarrow{F} \end{array} B) \in SCR_A$$

*Proof.* We sketch the proof. Let  $B \in SCR_A$  and  $C \in SCR_A^{endo}$ .

In the following diagram :

$$\begin{array}{ccccc} B & \xrightarrow{f} & C & \xrightarrow{Id} & C \\ \downarrow Fr_B & & \downarrow Fr_C & & \downarrow F \\ B & \xrightarrow{f} & C & \xrightarrow{Id} & C \end{array}$$

the left diagram is a commutative diagram.

For a fixed morphism  $f : B \rightarrow C$ , a homotopy making the outer diagram commute is equivalent to a homotopy between  $Fr_C \circ f$  and  $F \circ f$  in the following diagram.

$$\begin{array}{ccccc} B & \xrightarrow{f} & C & \xrightarrow{Id} & C \\ & & \downarrow Fr_C & & \downarrow F \\ & & C & \xrightarrow{Id} & C \end{array}$$

The latter is then the data of  $f$  factoring through

$$C^{F \simeq Fr_C} := eq(C \begin{array}{c} \xrightarrow{Fr_C} \\ \xrightarrow{F} \end{array} C)$$

The dual proof for the left adjoint goes similarly.

□

A similar proof yield the following proposition.

**Proposition B.3.** *Let  $A$  be a simplicial algebra over  $\mathbb{F}_p$ . Endowing a derived stack over  $A$  with its canonical Frobenius endomorphism defines a functor*

$$X \in dSt_A \mapsto (X, Fr_X) \in dSt_A^{endo}$$

*which admits a right adjoint given by taking the homotopy equalizer*

$$(X, F) \in dSt_A^{endo} \mapsto X^{F \simeq Fr_X} := eq(X \begin{array}{c} \xrightarrow{Fr_X} \\ \xrightarrow{F} \end{array} X) \in dSt_A$$

*and a left adjoint given by taking homotopy coinvariants*

$$(X, F) \in dSt_A^{endo} \mapsto X_{F \simeq Fr_X} := coeq(X \begin{array}{c} \xrightarrow{Fr_X} \\ \xrightarrow{F} \end{array} X) \in dSt_A$$

**Proposition B.4.** *Let  $\mathcal{C}_0$  be the full subcategory of  $dSt^{Fr}$  on objects which are given by freely adjoining a Frobenius lift to a derived affine scheme, these objects are of the form  $L(\text{Spec}(C))$ , with  $C$  a simplicial algebra. See Proposition VII.2.27 for the construction of  $L$ .*

*The subcategory  $\mathcal{C}_0$  generates  $dSt^{Fr}$  under colimits.*

*Proof.* The comonad  $T$  induced from the adjunction

$$L : dSt \rightleftarrows dSt^{Fr} : U$$

induces a resolution of  $X$  denoted  $T^{\bullet+1}(X)$  using the bar construction, by combining the fact that  $T$  commutes with small colimits with the Barr-Beck Theorem, see [Lur17, Theorem 4.7.3.5] and the proof of Proposition VII.2.21. Therefore  $X$  is given by the geometric realization of  $T^{\bullet+1}(X)$ .

Now we consider  $Y = L(Z)$  obtained by freely adjoining a Frobenius lift to a derived stack. Writing  $Z$  as a colimit of derived affine schemes, using the co-Yoneda lemma

$$Z \simeq \text{colim}_i \text{Spec}(A_i)$$

we deduce

$$Y = L(\text{colim}_i \text{Spec}(A_i)) \simeq \text{colim}_i L(\text{Spec}(A_i))$$

□

**Corollary B.5.** *The restriction of the Yoneda embedding gives a functor*

$$dSt^{Fr} \rightarrow \text{Fun}(\mathcal{C}_0, \mathcal{S})$$

*which is fully faithful.*

Similar arguments provide analogous results for derived stacks endowed with endomorphisms.

**Proposition B.6.** *Let  $\mathcal{C}_0$  be the full subcategory of  $dSt^{endo}$  on objects which are given by freely adjoining an endomorphism to a derived affine scheme, these objects are of the form  $L(\text{Spec}(C))$ , with  $C$  a simplicial algebra.*

*The subcategory  $\mathcal{C}_0$  generates  $dSt^{endo}$  under colimits.*

**Corollary B.7.** *The restriction of the Yoneda embedding gives a functor*

$$dSt^{endo} \rightarrow \text{Fun}(\mathcal{C}_0, \mathcal{S})$$

*which is fully faithful.*

**Proposition B.8.** *Let  $A \rightarrow k$  be an augmented cosimplicial  $k$ -algebra such that  $H^0(A) \rightarrow k$  is an isomorphism, where  $k$  is a principal torsion-free commutative ring. Let  $n \geq 0$  be such that*

$$H^i(A) = 0$$

*for  $1 \leq i \leq n$ . Note that this condition is empty for  $n = 0$ . Then there is a cofibrant replacement of  $A$*

$$QA \xrightarrow{\sim} A$$

*such that*

- *All coface maps  $QA_i \rightarrow QA_j$  are flat.*
- *All coface maps  $QA_i \rightarrow QA_0$  are isomorphisms for  $i \leq n - 1$ .*

*Proof.* We construct a tower of cosimplicial algebras by adding successive cells to kill the various cohomology groups since the model structure on cosimplicial algebras is cofibrantly generated. Let us define  $X := \text{Spec}^\Delta(A)$ . We assume that we have constructed a cofibrant model  $X^m = \text{Spec}^\Delta(A_m)$  with a canonical morphism

$$p_m : X \rightarrow X^m$$

which is an isomorphism on all cohomology groups  $H^i$  for  $i \leq n$ . We have a natural identification

$$H^{m+1}(A) \cong [X, K(\mathbb{G}_a, m+1)]$$

We define  $I := [X, K(\mathbb{G}_a, m+1)]$  as a set, and the tautological morphism

$$X \rightarrow K(\mathbb{G}_a, m+1)^I$$

We define  $X^m(1) := X^m \times K(\mathbb{G}_a, m+1)^I = \text{Spec}^\Delta(A^m(1))$ , where  $A^m(1)$  is the tensor product of the free cosimplicial algebra on a coproduct of  $I$  copies of  $k[-m-1]$  and  $A^m$ . The natural morphism

$$A^m(1) \rightarrow A$$

is surjective on the  $H^{m+1}$  group. From the isomorphisms

$$H^{m+1}(A^m(1)) \cong H^{m+1}(K(\mathbb{G}_a, m+1)^I) \times H^{m+1}(A^m) \cong \text{End}_{G_p}(\mathbb{G}_a)^{(I)} \times H^{m+1}(A^m)$$

We deduce

$$H^{m+1}(A'^m(1)) \cong k^{(I)} \times H^{m+1}(A^m)$$

because  $k$  is torsion-free. The kernel of the surjective morphism

$$k^{(I)} \times H^{m+1}(A^m) \rightarrow H^{m+1}(A)$$

is denoted  $J$ . We deduce a map

$$X^m \rightarrow X'^m(1) \rightarrow K(\mathbb{G}_a, m+1)^J$$

which factors through

$$X^m(1) := X'^m(1) \times_{K(\mathbb{G}_a, m+1)^J} E(\mathbb{G}_a, m+1)^J$$

We iterate this construction to obtain a tower

$$X^m \rightarrow \dots \rightarrow X^m(k) \rightarrow X'^m(k) \rightarrow \dots X^m(1) \rightarrow X'^m(1)$$

which gives

$$\alpha_m : X^m \rightarrow X^{m+1}$$

where  $X^{m+1}$  is the limit of the tower

$$X^m(k) \rightarrow X'^m(k) \rightarrow \dots X^m(1) \rightarrow X'^m(1)$$

We check that  $\alpha_m$  is an isomorphism on the  $H^i$  groups where  $i \leq m+1$  and we define  $QA$  by requiring

$$\text{Spec}^\Delta(QA) := \text{colim}_m X^m$$

where we take the colimit in the category of affine stacks.

The flatness of the transition morphisms come from the flatness of

$$E(\mathbb{G}_a, i) \rightarrow K(\mathbb{G}_a, i)$$

when  $i > 0$ .

Now to get the last assertion, we choose a specific model for  $K(\mathbb{G}_a, i)$  and  $E(\mathbb{G}_a, i)$ . We take the following :

$$K(\mathbb{G}_a, i) := \text{Spec}^\Delta(\text{Free}_{\text{coSCR}}(k[-m]))$$

and

$$E(\mathbb{G}_a, i) := \text{Spec}^\Delta(\text{Free}_{\text{coSCR}}(k_{m-1} \xrightarrow{\text{Id}} k_m))$$

As the associated cosimplicial algebras of these affine stacks satisfy

$$Y_i \xrightarrow{\sim} Y_0$$

where  $i < m-1$ , this concludes the proof.  $\square$

**Remark B.9.** We notice in the proof that if  $H^{n+1}(A)$  is a free  $k$ -module,  $A^{n+1}(1) \rightarrow A$  is an isomorphism on  $H^{m+1}$  groups, therefore we can take  $X^{n+1}(1)$  to be  $X^{m+1}(1)$  and we obtain a cofibrant model such that  $QA_n \rightarrow QA_0$  is also an isomorphism.

From the remark, we deduce :

**Corollary B.10.** *The formal  $n$ -sphere*

$$S_f^n := \text{Spec}^\Delta(DH^*(S^n, k))$$

*is  $(n - 1)$ -connective.*

## References

- [A78] Gert Almkvist *K-theory of endomorphisms*. Journal of Algebra, 55(2):308–340 1978.
- [BDJ11] Bhargav Bhatt, Aise Johan de Jong *Crystalline cohomology and de Rham cohomology*. 2011, <https://arxiv.org/abs/1110.5001>.
- [Ber74] Pierre Berthelot *Cohomologie cristalline des schémas de caractéristique  $p > 0$* . Springer. 1974.
- [BK07] R. Bezrukavnikov, D. Kaledin *Fedosov quantization in positive characteristic*. <https://arxiv.org/abs/math/0501247>. 2007.
- [BL21] Jonathan Beardsley, Tyler Lawson *Skeleta and categories of algebras*. <https://arxiv.org/pdf/2110.09595.pdf>. 2021.
- [BLM22] Bhargav Bhatt, Jacob Lurie, Akhil Mathew *Revisiting the de Rham-Witt complex*. 2022, <https://arxiv.org/abs/1805.05501>.
- [BM19] Lukas Brantner, Akhil Mathew *Deformation Theory and Partition Lie Algebras*. 2019, <https://arxiv.org/abs/1904.07352>.
- [BS22] Bhargav Bhatt, Peter Scholze *Prisms and Prismatic Cohomology*. 2022, <https://arxiv.org/abs/1905.08229>.
- [BZN12] David Ben-Zvi and David Nadler. *Loop spaces and connections*. *J. Topol.*, 5(2):377–430, 2012, <https://arxiv.org/abs/1002.3636>.
- [CL91] Antoine Chambert-Loir *Cohomologie cristalline : un survol*. 1991, <https://webusers.imj-prg.fr/~antoine.chambert-loir/publications/papers/cristal.pdf>.
- [CPTVV] D. Calaque, T. Pantev, B. Toen, M. Vaquie, G. Vezzosi *Shifted Poisson Structures and Deformation Quantization*. 2017, <https://arxiv.org/abs/1506.03699>.
- [Dun10] Gregory Dungan *Review of Model Categories*. 2010, <https://ncatlab.org/nlab/files/DunganModelCategories.pdf>.
- [EGAIV] A. Grothendieck, *Eléments de Géométrie Algébrique IV. Etude locale des schémas et des morphismes de schémas*, Publ. Math. I.H.E.S., **20, 24, 28, 32** (1967), [http://www.numdam.org/article/PMIHES\\_1961\\_\\_8\\_\\_5\\_0.pdf](http://www.numdam.org/article/PMIHES_1961__8__5_0.pdf).
- [Haz08] Michiel Hazewinkel *Witt vectors. Part 1*. 2008, <https://arxiv.org/abs/0804.3888>.
- [HKR62] Gerhard Hochschild, Bertram Kostant, Alexander Rosenberg *Differential forms on regular affine algebras*. 1962, AMS 102 (1962), No.3, 383–408. DOI:10.2307/1993614.

- [HLP14] Daniel Halpern-Leistner and Anatoly Preygel *Mapping stacks and categorical notions of properness*. 2014, <https://arxiv.org/abs/1402.3204>.
- [Ho91] Mark Hovey *Model categories*. 1991, <https://people.math.rochester.edu/faculty/doug/otherpapers/hovey-model-cats.pdf>.
- [HS98] A. Hirschowitz, C. Simpson, *Descente pour les  $n$ -champs*, 1998, <https://arxiv.org/abs/math/9807049>.
- [Ill71] L. Illusie, *Complexe cotangent et déformations I*, 1971, Springer.
- [Ill79] Luc Illusie. *Complexe de de Rham-Witt et cohomologie cristalline*. Annales scientifiques de l'École Normale Supérieure, Série 4, Tome 12 (1979) no. 4, pp. 501-661, <http://www.numdam.org/item/10.24033/asens.1374.pdf>.
- [Joy85] A. Joyal.  *$\delta$ -anneaux et vecteurs de Witt*. C. R. Math. Rep. Acad. Sci. Canada 7 (1985), no. 3, 177–18 1985.
- [Lur07] Jacob Lurie. *Higher topos theory*. 2007, <https://arxiv.org/abs/0709.3091>.
- [Lur09] Jacob Lurie. *Higher topos theory*, volume 170 of *Annals of Mathematics Studies*. Princeton University Press, Princeton, NJ, 2009, <http://www.math.harvard.edu/~lurie/papers/HTT.pdf>.
- [Lur11] Jacob Lurie. *Structured Spaces*. 2011, <https://people.math.harvard.edu/~lurie/papers/DAG-V.pdf>.
- [Lur11b] Jacob Lurie. *Spectral Schemes*. 2011, <https://www.math.ias.edu/~lurie/papers/DAG-VII.pdf>.
- [Lur11c] Jacob Lurie. *Derived Algebraic Geometry VIII: Quasi-Coherent Sheaves and Tannaka Duality Theorems*. November 2011, <http://people.math.harvard.edu/~lurie/papers/DAG-VIII.pdf>.
- [Lur15] Jacob Lurie *Rotation invariance in algebraic K-Theory*. 2015, <https://people.math.harvard.edu/~lurie/papers/Waldhaus.pdf>.
- [Lur17] Jacob Lurie. *Higher Algebra*. September 2017, <http://people.math.harvard.edu/~lurie/papers/HA.pdf>.
- [Lur18] Jacob Lurie. *Spectral Algebraic Geometry (Under Construction)*. 2018, <https://www.math.ias.edu/~lurie/papers/SAG-rootfile.pdf>.
- [LZ03] Andreas Langer, Thomas Zink. *De Rham-Witt Cohomology for a Proper and Smooth Morphism*. 2003, <https://www.math.uni-bielefeld.de/~zink/dRW.pdf>.
- [Mon21] Ludovic Monier. *A note on linear stacks*. 2021, <https://arxiv.org/abs/2103.06555>.



- [Mon21b] Shubhodip Mondal.  *$G_a^{perf}$ -modules and de Rham Cohomology*. 2021, <https://arxiv.org/abs/2101.03146>.
- [Mou19] Tasos Moulinos. *The geometry of filtrations*. 2019, <https://arxiv.org/abs/1907.13562>.
- [MRT20] Tasos Moulinos, Marco Robalo and Bertrand Toën. *A Universal HKR Theorem*. 2020, <https://arxiv.org/abs/1906.00118>.
- [NS18] Thomas Nikolaus, Peter Scholze. *On topological cyclic homology*. 2018, <https://arxiv.org/abs/1707.01799>.
- [PS83] Alexandre Grothendieck *Persuing Stacks*. Unpublished, 1983, <https://grothendieck.umontpellier.fr/archives-grothendieck>.
- [PTVV] Tony Pantev, Bertrand Toën, Michel Vaquié, and Gabriele Vezzosi. *Shifted symplectic structures*. *Publ. Math. Inst. Hautes Études Sci.*, 117:271–328, 2013, <https://arxiv.org/abs/1111.3209>.
- [Rab14] Joseph Rabinoff *The Theory of Witt Vectors*. 2014, <https://arxiv.org/abs/1409.7445>.
- [Rak20] Arpon Raksit. *Hochschild homology and the derived de Rham complex revisited*. 2020, <https://arxiv.org/abs/2007.02576>.
- [Ser58] Jean-Pierre Serre. *Sur la topologie des variétés algébriques en caractéristique  $p$* . Symposium Internacional de Topologia Algebraica 1958.
- [Ser62] Jean-Pierre Serre. *Corps locaux*. Hermann 1962.
- [Sim96] Carlos Simpson. *The Hodge filtration on nonabelian cohomology*. 1996, <https://arxiv.org/abs/alg-geom/9604005>.
- [SS03] Stefan Schwede, Brooke Shipley. *Equivalences of monoidal model categories*. 2003, <https://arxiv.org/abs/math/0209342>.
- [SS13] Pierre Schapira, Jean-Pierre Schneiders. *Derived category of filtered objects*. 2013, <https://arxiv.org/abs/1306.1359>.
- [To06] Bertrand Toën. *Affine stacks (Champs affines)*. 2006, <https://arxiv.org/abs/math/0012219>.
- [To06b] Bertrand Toën *Higher and derived stacks: a global overview*. 2006, <https://arxiv.org/abs/math/0604504>.
- [To13] Bertrand Toën *Simplicial presheaves and derived algebraic geometry*. 2013, <https://hal.archives-ouvertes.fr/hal-00772850v2/document>.
- [To20] Bertrand Toën. *Classes caractéristiques des schémas feuilletés*. 2020, <https://arxiv.org/abs/2008.10489>.
- [TV06] Bertrand Toën, Gabriele Vezzosi *Homotopical Algebraic Geometry II: geometric stacks and applications*. 2006, <https://arxiv.org/abs/math/0404373>.

- [TV09] Bertrand Toën and Gabriele Vezzosi.  *$S^1$ -Equivariant simplicial algebras and de Rham theory*. 2009, <https://arxiv.org/abs/0904.3256>.
- [TV20] Bertrand Toën and Gabriele Vezzosi. *Algebraic foliations and derived geometry: the Riemann-Hilbert correspondence*. 2020, <https://arxiv.org/abs/2001.05450>.
- [TV20b] Bertrand Toën and Gabriele Vezzosi. *Algebraic foliations and derived geometry II: the Grothendieck-Riemann-Roch theorem*. 2020, <https://arxiv.org/pdf/2007.09251.pdf>.